

P. McCabe

**ADVISORY COMMITTEE
ON *File Copy*
CIVIL RULES**

**Naples, Florida
May 1-2, 1997**



11-2-68

AGENDA
Advisory Committee on Civil Rules
May 1-2, 1997

- I. Opening Remarks of Chairman (Oral report)
- II. Approval of Minutes of October 17-18, 1996, and March 20-21, 1997, Meetings
- III. Class Action Proposal — Judge Niemeyer's Introduction to Advisory Committee's Working Papers on Proposed Amendments to Rule 23
 - Report on RAND's Class Action Study (Oral Report)
 - A. Proposals Ready for Present Action
 1. (c)(1) "When Practicable"
 2. (f) "Permissive Interlocutory Appeal"
 - B. Proposals in Mid-Ground
 1. (b)(3)(A) "Practical Ability to Pursue Without Class"
 2. (b)(3)(B) "Separate-Action Interest"
 3. (b)(3)(C) "Maturity"
 4. Committee Note to (b)(3) Factors
 - C. Nature and Future of Class Action Study
 1. Representation Challenged
 2. (b)(3)(F) Responses
 3. (b)(4) & (e): Waiting on the Supreme Court
 - D. Other Proposals
- IV. Civil Rule 81: Habeas Corpus Return Time
- V. Pending Legislation Affecting Civil Rules and Docket Sheet on Status of Civil Rules Proposals
- VI. Next Meeting In Boston College of Law on September 4-5, 1997



ADVISORY COMMITTEE ON CIVIL RULES

Chair:

Honorable Paul V. Niemeyer
United States Circuit Judge
United States Courthouse
101 West Lombard Street, Suite 910
Baltimore, Maryland 21201

Area Code 410
962-4210

FAX-410-962-2277

Members:

Honorable Anthony J. Scirica
United States Circuit Judge
22614 United States Courthouse
Independence Mall West
601 Market Street
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19106

Area Code 215
597-0859

FAX-215-597-7373

Honorable David S. Doty
United States District Judge
670 United States Courthouse
110 South 4th Street
Minneapolis, Minnesota 55401

Area Code 612
348-1929

FAX-612-348-1813

Honorable C. Roger Vinson
United States District Judge
United States Courthouse
100 North Palafox Street
Pensacola, Florida 32501

Area Code 904
435-8444

FAX-904-435-8489

Honorable David F. Levi
United States District Judge
2504 United States Courthouse
650 Capitol Mall
Sacramento, California 95814

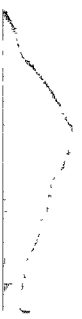
Area Code 916
498-5725

FAX-916-498-5464

Honorable Lee H. Rosenthal
United States District Judge
8631 United States Courthouse
515 Rusk Avenue
Houston, Texas 77002

Area Code 713
250-5980

FAX-713-250-5213



ADVISORY COMMITTEE ON CIVIL RULES (CONTD.)

Honorable John L. Carroll
United States Magistrate Judge
United States District Court
Post Office Box 430
Montgomery, Alabama 36101

Area Code 334
223-7540

FAX-334-223-7114

Honorable Christine M. Durham
Justice of the Utah Supreme Court
332 State Capitol
Salt Lake City, Utah 84114

Area Code 801
538-1044

FAX-801-538-1020

Professor Thomas D. Rowe, Jr.
Duke University School of Law
Box 90360
Durham, North Carolina 27708

Area Code 919
613-7099

FAX-919-613-7231

Carol J. Hansen Posegate, Esquire
Giffin, Winning, Cohen & Bodewes, P.C.
One West Old State Capitol Plaza
Suite 600
P.O. Box 2117
Springfield, Illinois 62705

Area Code 217
525-1571

FAX-217-525-1710

Mark O. Kasanin, Esquire
McCutchen, Doyle, Brown & Enersen
Three Embarcadero Center
San Francisco, California 94111

Area Code 415
393-2144

FAX-415-393-2286

Francis H. Fox, Esquire
Bingham, Dana & Gould
150 Federal Street
Boston, Massachusetts 02110

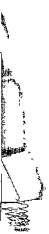
Area Code 617
951-8000

FAX-617-951-8736

Phillip A. Wittmann, Esquire
Stone, Pigman, Walther,
Wittmann & Hutchinson
546 Carondelet Street
New Orleans, Louisiana 70130-3588

Area Code 504
581-3200

FAX-504-581-3361



ADVISORY COMMITTEE ON CIVIL RULES (CONTD.)

Assistant Attorney General for the
Civil Division (ex officio)
Honorable Frank W. Hunger
U.S. Department of Justice, Room 3143
Washington, D.C. 20530

Area Code 202
514-3301

FAX-202-514-8071

Liaison Members:

Honorable Adrian G. Duplantier
United States District Court
United States Courthouse
500 Camp Street
New Orleans, Louisiana 70130

Area Code 504
589-7535

FAX-504-589-4479

Sol Schreiber, Esquire
Milberg, Weiss, Bershad, Hynes & Lerach
One Pennsylvania Plaza, 49th Floor
New York, New York 10119-0165

Area Code 212
594-5300

FAX-212-868-1229

Reporter:

Professor Edward H. Cooper
University of Michigan Law School
312 Hutchins Hall
Ann Arbor, Michigan 48109-1215

Area Code 313
764-4347

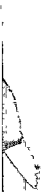
FAX-313-763-9375

Secretary:

Peter G. McCabe
Secretary, Committee on Rules of
Practice and Procedure
Washington, D.C. 20544

Area Code 202
273-1820

FAX-202-273-1826



JUDICIAL CONFERENCE RULES COMMITTEES

Chairs

Honorable Alicemarie H. Stotler
United States District Judge
751 West Santa Ana Boulevard
Santa Ana, California 92701
Area Code 714-836-2055
FAX 714-836-2062

Honorable James K. Logan
United States Circuit Judge
100 East Park, Suite 204
P.O. Box 790
Olathe, Kansas 66061
Area Code 913-782-9293
FAX 913-782-9855

Honorable Adrian G. Duplantier
United States District Judge
United States Courthouse
500 Camp Street
New Orleans, Louisiana 70130
Area Code 504-589-7535
FAX 504-589-4479

Honorable Paul V. Niemeyer
United States Circuit Judge
United States Courthouse
101 West Lombard Street
Baltimore, Maryland 21201
Area Code 410-962-4210
FAX 410-962-2277

Honorable D. Lowell Jensen
United States District Judge
United States Courthouse
1301 Clay Street, 4th Floor
Oakland, California 94612
Area Code 510-637-3550
FAX 510-637-3555

Reporters

Prof. Daniel R. Coquillette
Boston College Law School
885 Centre Street
Newton Centre, MA 02159
Area Code 617-552-8650,4393
FAX-617-576-1933

Professor Carol Ann Mooney
Vice President and
Associate Provost
University of Notre Dame
202 Main Building
Notre Dame, Indiana 46556
Area Code 219-631-4590
FAX-219-631-6897

Professor Alan N. Resnick
Hofstra University
School of Law
Hempstead, New York 11550
Area Code 516-463-5930
FAX 516-481-8509

Professor Edward H. Cooper
University of Michigan
Law School
312 Hutchins Hall
Ann Arbor, MI 48109-1215
Area Code 313-764-4347
FAX 313-763-9375

Prof. David A. Schlueter
St. Mary's University
School of Law
One Camino Santa Maria
San Antonio, Texas 78228-8602
Area Code 210-431-2212
FAX 210-436-3717



CHAIRS AND REPORTERS (CONTD.)

Chairs

Honorable Fern M. Smith
United States District Judge
United States District Court
P.O. Box 36060
450 Golden Gate Avenue
San Francisco, California 94102
Area Code 415-522-4120
FAX 415-522-4126

Reporters

Professor Daniel J. Capra
Fordham University
School of Law
140 West 62nd Street
New York, New York 10023
Area Code 212-636-6855
FAX 212-636-6899



DRAFT MINUTES

CIVIL RULES ADVISORY COMMITTEE

October 17 and 18, 1996

Note: This Draft Has Not Been Reviewed by the Committee

The Civil Rules Advisory Committee met on October 17 and 18, 1996, at the Administrative Office of the United States Courts in Washington, D.C. The meeting was attended by members Judge Paul V. Niemeyer, chair, Judge John L. Carroll, Judge David S. Doty, Justice Christine M. Durham, Francis H. Fox, Esq., Assistant Attorney General Frank W. Hunger, Mark O. Kasanin, Esq., Judge David F. Levi, Judge Lee H. Rosenthal, Professor Thomas D. Rowe, Jr., Judge Anthony J. Scirica, Judge C. Roger Vinson, and Phillip A. Wittmann, Esq. Edward H. Cooper was present as reporter. Judge Patrick E. Higginbotham, outgoing chair, also attended. Judge Alicemarie H. Stotler, Chair of the Committee on Rules of Practice and Procedure, was present. Sol Schreiber, Esq., attended as liaison member of the Committee on Rules of Practice and Procedure, and Judge Jane A. Restani attended as liaison member of the Bankruptcy Rules Advisory Committee. Judge Jerome B. Simandle attended as representative of the Committee on Court Administration and Case Management. Joseph Spaniol, consultant to the Committee on Rules of Practice and Procedure, attended. Peter McCabe, John K. Rabiej, and Mark D. Shapiro represented the Administrative Office of the United States Courts; Mark Siska and Melanie Gilbert of the Administrative Office also were present. Joe S. Cecil, Donna Stienstra, and Thomas E. Willging represented the Federal Judicial Center. Observers included Alfred W. Cortese, Jr., Steve France, Charles Harvey (liaison, American College of Trial Lawyers), Russell Jackson, Fred S. Souk, H. Thomas Wells, Jr. (liaison, ABA Litigation Section), and Sam Witt.

Judge Niemeyer opened the meeting by welcoming Judge Rosenthal as a new member, and announcing the reappointment of several members.

Judge Higginbotham was greeted with expressions of great praise and deep gratitude for the energy and dedication he brought to leading the committee through several challenging projects during his term as chair, and for the remarkable programs he put together to reach out to all parts of the bench and bar in taking the Committee's class action study through to publication of recommended revisions in Civil Rule 23.

The Minutes of the April, 1996 meeting were approved.

CHAIRMAN'S REMARKS

Judge Niemeyer opened the discussion of the Committee's agenda by developing issues of program and structure.

The work of the Committee meetings has been heavy, and promises to continue to be heavy. To make best use of the limited time the Committee can work together, several working committees will be formed to enhance the work that can be done at full

49 Committee meetings.

50 The Agenda and Policy Committee is responsible for reviewing
51 all materials that are put on the agenda for each Committee
52 meeting. It also will be responsible for considering the long-
53 range program of the Committee in discharging its statutory
54 responsibility to assist the Judicial Conference with the duty
55 imposed by 28 U.S.C. § 331 to "carry on a continuous study of the
56 operation and effect of the general rules of practice and
57 procedure." The members of the Agenda and Policy Committee are
58 Judge Scirica, chair, Judge Levi, and Phillip Wittmann.

59 The Technology Committee is responsible for considering the
60 many issues that will arise in attempting to adapt court practices
61 to the growing shift away from hard paper communication to
62 electronic communication. The members of the Technology Committee
63 are Judge Carroll, chair, Judge Rosenthal, and Professor Rowe. The
64 Bankruptcy Rules Advisory Committee has worked with these problems
65 regularly, and has been eager to adopt rules that will facilitate
66 use of electronic means for filing and, eventually, service. The
67 Standing Committee has created its own Technology Committee, to be
68 composed of representatives from each of the Advisory Committees.
69 Judge Carroll is the Civil Rules Committee's representative.

70 The RAND report on experience with the Civil Justice Reform
71 Act will require close study by this Committee. The first need is
72 to maintain contact with the Court Administration and Case
73 Management Committee as that committee prepares to make
74 recommendations to the Judicial Conference looking toward the
75 report that the Judicial Conference is required to make to Congress
76 by the end of June, 1997. This Committee will attend the March,
77 1997 meeting organized by the American Bar Association to study the
78 RAND report. The committee on the RAND report is Justice Durham,
79 chair, Assistant Attorney General Hunger, and Professor Rowe.

80 Discovery questions have been continually before the Committee
81 for many years. It has been several years, however, since the
82 Committee last explored the most fundamental issues going to the
83 scope of discovery and the relationship between "notice" pleading
84 and discovery. The time may have come to consider changes more
85 fundamental than those made in recent years. The Civil Justice
86 Reform Act manifests concern with the costs and delays associated
87 with discovery, and may justify further study. The new disclosure
88 practice authorized by Civil Rule 26(a) also must be studied.
89 These matters are discussed further below. The Discovery Committee
90 is Judge Levi, chair, Judge Doty, Judge Rosenthal, Carol J. Hansen
91 Posegate, and Francis Fox. Because the work of this committee will
92 be particularly heavy, efforts should be made to appoint an
93 associate reporter especially charged with working with this
94 committee.

95 Several changes in the admiralty rules are on the agenda for
96 this meeting. The specialized nature of admiralty practice
97 justifies appointment of a committee to review these proposals and
98 become responsible for the admiralty rules. The Admiralty

99 Committee is Mark Kasanin, chair, Judge Vinson, and Professor Rowe.

100 The Committee Reporter is ex officio a member of each of these
101 committees, and of the Standing Committee technology committee.

102 With the help of the Agenda and Policy committee, the
103 Committee must continue to think about the character of the tasks
104 it undertakes. Of the four proposals that were published for
105 comment in August, 1995, only one - a modest revision of the
106 interlocutory admiralty provisions of Civil Rule 9(h) - has been
107 sent to the Supreme Court by the Judicial Conference. Proposed
108 changes in the discovery protective order provisions of Rule 26(c)
109 provoked substantial controversy, and have been held for further
110 study in conjunction with the broader study of discovery issues to
111 be launched over the next year. A proposal to amend Rule 47(a) to
112 create a right of party participation in the voir dire examination
113 of prospective jurors revealed a sharp division of views between
114 judges and members of the bar. The committee concluded that rather
115 than persist with a rule change, it would be better to address the
116 misunderstandings between bench and bar by encouraging mutual
117 educational efforts. Judges should be made more aware of the
118 inadequacies that many lawyers perceive in judge-conducted voir
119 dire examination. Lawyers should be more willing to deny the
120 temptation to misuse the opportunity to participate that a majority
121 of federal judges now afford. The proposal to amend Rule 48 to
122 restore the 12-person civil jury was rejected by the Judicial
123 Conference, a matter discussed later in the meeting. It was known
124 from the beginning that these proposals would generate controversy.
125 Such controversies may in turn reflect competing interests that are
126 not easily reconciled in explicit rule provisions. One concern the
127 Committee may want to bear in mind is that proposals that reveal
128 sharp divisions among identifiable groups may not be the fair
129 balancing of competing interests that the Committee had intended.

130 It also is necessary to keep in mind the constant concern that
131 frequent changes in the rules are unsettling. Each transition to
132 a new way of doing things imposes costs, not only in learning of
133 the new rules and coming to understand them, but also in shaking
134 out the problems that arise in actual implementation. It is
135 tempting to amend a rule merely because it can be made, in some
136 way, better. The cost of actually implementing change must be
137 weighed carefully before indulging the temptation.

138 Once the Committee determines that a rule change is
139 worthwhile, it must be committed to pursuing the change with vigor.
140 The Committee should determine that each proposal is important and
141 clearly right, and then support it in every way appropriate.

142 **Rule 23 Report**

143 Judge Niemeyer introduced the current state of the Committee's
144 class-action proposals. The process of studying Rule 23 began in
145 1991. The elaborate efforts made by the Committee to reach out to
146 concerned constituencies proved enormously beneficial in showing
147 what the issues are. Many of the issues proved to be larger than

148 the grasp of the Rules Enabling Act process. A taste of these
149 larger issues is provided by Parts I and II of the August 7
150 memorandum that was written to introduce the proposed changes and
151 included in the agenda materials for this meeting.

152 Events inevitably continue apace outside the process of
153 amending the rules. One current phenomenon involves increasing
154 resort to state courts with actions on behalf of national classes.
155 The Supreme Court has recently granted review in a case that raises
156 the question whether a state court can recognize a mandatory
157 national class on terms that deny any right to opt out while
158 seeking to bind all members of the class. A direct answer to this
159 question may have dramatic effects on the development of mass tort
160 class actions, settlement classes, and related matters.

161 Just before the Rule 23 proposals were presented to the
162 Standing Committee, a letter signed by a large group of concerned
163 law professors urged that the Standing Committee not approve the
164 proposals for publication. The concerns raised by the letter are
165 in large part addressed by the Committee Note, which had not been
166 completed - and necessarily had not been made available - when the
167 letter was written. Several of these concerns may have abated, at
168 least with respect to many of the signers, in the wake of actual
169 publication of the proposals and note.

170 The Rule 23 proposals can be grouped into five categories.
171 First are the modifications of the factors listed in Rule 23(b) (3)
172 as bearing on the superiority of class treatment and the
173 predominance of common issues. These modifications will generate
174 controversy, particularly the balancing of costs and benefits
175 introduced by factor (F). As a group, these changes can be read
176 either to encourage or to discourage small-claim class actions. A
177 more accurate assessment is that they increase trial court
178 flexibility, expanding discretion in ways that will further reduce
179 the scope of effective appellate review. Second is the (b) (4)
180 settlement class. This has been the most misunderstood proposal.
181 In fact it retains all the requirements of subdivision (a), as well
182 as (b) (3), and - as a (b) (3) class - includes the requirements of
183 notice and opportunity to elect exclusion from the class. Third is
184 the change from the requirement that a certification decision be
185 made as soon as practicable to a requirement that it be made when
186 practicable. Fourth is the addition of an explicit requirement
187 that a hearing be held before approving a proposed class
188 settlement. These two changes are not likely to be controversial.
189 Finally is the provision for permissive interlocutory appeal from
190 certification decisions. Although the appeal provision has often
191 engendered doubts when first described, it has not been difficult
192 to demonstrate its virtues.

193 Public comment is likely to focus on (b) (3) and (b) (4). All
194 Committee members should encourage interested students of Rule 23
195 to participate in one of the three scheduled public hearings. In
196 as many members as can attend should do so. It is important, in a
197 process that naturally focuses on differences of opinion, to find

198 out whether there is general support for the proposals, general
199 opposition, or a deep division of opinion.

200 Judge Higginbotham then described the course of the Rule 23
201 proposals since the April meeting of this Committee. The first
202 caution is to remember that the proposal package represents a
203 minimalist approach to change. The issues the Committee decided
204 not to address are far more complex, and in many ways more
205 important. There are good reasons for the decisions not to address
206 these larger issues. The proposals do not deal with classes that
207 seek to include and bind future claimants, including those who have
208 not yet even experienced the injuries that eventually will make
209 them members of the class. Early proposals that would have allowed
210 a court to deny the right to be excluded from a (b)(3) class were
211 not pursued. Several letters were written to the Standing
212 Committee to challenge a proposal that this Committee had not made;
213 the misdirection made it easy to respond, but the misdirection also
214 can obscure the real issues. The letter signed by so many
215 academics was prepared without full knowledge of the process, and
216 should not be taken to represent a widespread judgment about the
217 merits of the proposals actually made. Much press attention
218 similarly was devoted to attacking a proposal that the press
219 thought had been made, but was not. And a good part of the initial
220 reactions has come from people concerned with pending litigation,
221 and the impact that the proposals might have on positions important
222 to the litigation. The August 7 memorandum in the agenda materials
223 was written to ensure public understanding of the proposals,
224 protecting against the risk of premature summaries, and to
225 underscore drafting options as well as to note some of the
226 proposals that were put aside. It was not published with the
227 proposals because it had not been before the Standing Committee at
228 the June meeting.

229 The Standing Committee seemed to understand the message that
230 the amount of attention devoted to the Rule 23 proposals so early
231 in the process reflects the importance of the underlying issues.
232 Attention and controversy should not defeat the proposals. Instead
233 close attention must be paid to all the public comments and
234 challenges. The Committee then must decide what is best, recommend
235 the best, and support it. The (b)(3)(F) proposal will draw a lot
236 of attention and comment. The Committee will benefit from it. And
237 it is important to adhere to the minimalist approach.

238 It seems likely that the next major developments in class
239 action doctrine will come in substantial part from developments on
240 the constitutional front. The Supreme Court review of the Alabama
241 mandatory class ruling will be an important beginning. It is
242 important to remember that the (b)(4) settlement class proposal
243 retains the right to opt out. The proposal in fact protects the
244 right to opt out better than many classes that are certified for
245 litigation and then settled after expiration of the opt-out period.
246 Under the (b)(4) proposal, the settlement agreement must be reached
247 before certification; the decision whether to opt out can be made
248 with knowledge of the settlement terms. In litigation classes that

249 settle after expiration of the opt-out period, the right to opt out
250 is protected only if the terms of the settlement provide it.

251 Discussion of the Rule 23 proposals reflected the minutes of
252 the Standing Committee draft minutes that were included in the
253 agenda materials. It was observed that although the Standing
254 Committee approved the proposals for publication and comment, many
255 members expressed strong reservations about several features of the
256 proposals. It will be important to find ways to make clear the
257 dependence of the (b)(4) settlement class proposal on (b)(3) class
258 status. And it will be even more important to provide information
259 in the Note that will help district judges know what to do with
260 proposed settlement classes. Consumer advocates will be up in arms
261 about the (b)(3)(F) class; many of the objections again can be met
262 by small changes that make it clear that many small-claims classes
263 will remain proper.

264 The law professors who expressed concern by writing the
265 Standing Committee have been invited to file further comments and
266 to appear at the public hearings. Their suggestions will be
267 important.

268 It was further suggested that there are three main sets of
269 class action problems today. First are federal-state problems.
270 Plaintiffs are moving more and more to state courts, particularly
271 in the wake of the Supreme Court decision that seems to entrench
272 the full-faith-and-credit effects of state class-action judgments.
273 There are serious questions whether it is desirable to allow a
274 single state to bind all states by certifying a national class.
275 Second are classes involving future claimants. The proposals leave
276 this problem to be worked out in the courts. Third are attorney
277 fees; perhaps proposals should be made to guide judges toward
278 better fee awards.

279 Further discussion of the federal-state relations problems
280 recognized the need to develop means of cooperation outside the
281 rules. Means of liaison with state judges are important. The
282 Conference of Chief Justices has a Mass Torts Litigation Committee.
283 All the district judges who have been assigned MDL cases meet
284 regularly, and discuss problems of relationships with state courts
285 and state litigation. A special master has been appointed in the
286 federal silicone gel breast implant litigation for the particular
287 purpose of facilitating coordination among state courts and between
288 state courts and federal courts.

289 The Committee was reminded that it had put aside proposals to
290 amend Rule 23(e) by adding a check-list of factors to be considered
291 in evaluating a proposed settlement.

292 Turning to the Judicial Conference rejection of the proposal
293 to amend Rule 48 to restore the 12-person jury, Judge Higginbotham
294 observed that the rejection was affected by expressions of
295 opposition from various circuit district judges associations. He
296 noted that the associations did not have all of the background
297 materials that provided important information to this Committee in

298 its deliberations. He expressed concern that it is difficult to
299 find ways of communicating the extensive deliberations of this
300 Committee to district judges who have not sat through the
301 deliberations. The important values served by proposals on topics
302 such as jury size may not be as apparent as the seeming immediate
303 lessons of their own experience. Six-person juries are obviously
304 more convenient, and do not lead to manifestly wrong verdicts. It
305 is difficult to communicate to busy judges the vastly improved
306 representational quality of 12-person juries.

307 The 12-person jury enterprise should not be abandoned
308 entirely. The Judicial Conference came close to returning the
309 proposal to this Committee for further study, and the grounds for
310 the opposition were never explained. Although concern about
311 increased cost was a common element of the public comments, there
312 was no concern on that score. Instead there seemed to be a general
313 perception that smaller juries are working. Many judges now have
314 not had any experience with 12-person civil juries. There is an
315 apparent fear that given an opportunity for a 12-person jury, many
316 defendants will remove actions from state courts that otherwise
317 would remain in state court. This fear seems ill-founded; many
318 factors control the removal decision. Another argument is that the
319 number of peremptory challenges would not be increased; this
320 argument ignores the fact that the number was set more than a
321 century ago, and persisted for many years with 12-person juries.
322 The reduction to smaller juries simply increased the effect of the
323 unchanging statutory provision. A return to 12-person juries would
324 merely return to the situation that had prevailed for a long time.

325 One possible strategy would be to reconsider the unanimous
326 verdict requirement, considering a package that would combine a
327 10/12 jury verdict with restoration of the 12-person jury. This
328 approach, however, ignores the effect of the unanimity requirement.
329 As the Committee has regularly observed, hung juries are rare even
330 with 12-person criminal juries that must agree beyond a reasonable
331 doubt. The impact of the requirement is on the dynamics of
332 decision within the jury, not the ability to reach a verdict. A
333 unanimity requirement forces the jury to pay close attention to
334 each member, considering the views of each and responding or
335 adjusting all views to reach a consensus. More viewpoints are
336 represented in a 12-member jury, and all viewpoints are considered
337 when unanimity is required.

338 It is not possible to argue that a 6-person jury is better
339 than a 12-person jury. It is very difficult to argue that it is as
340 good.

341 Committee discussion of the Rule 48 proposal noted that in
342 some districts it may be difficult to find 12 qualified jurors for
343 some cases because the population is thin, and some cases involve
344 employers or institutions that involve many members of the
345 community.

346 It also was asked, as a general matter, whether it is possible
347 to find ways to get information to the circuit district judges

348 associations in ways that will encourage better informed responses
349 to Committee proposals. No concrete means were suggested.

350 Discussion of the 12-person jury proposal led back to review
351 of the proposal for party participation as a matter of right in
352 voir dire examination. The committee devoted a lot of time to the
353 endeavor. The result has been not a rule change, but work with the
354 Federal Judicial Center that has given a more important role to
355 voir dire in the programs of instruction for district judges.
356 There may be other means of educating judges about the importance
357 of 12-person juries. Judges have the discretion to seat more than
358 6 jurors now, and many routinely select 8 or 10 in cases that are
359 likely to be at all protracted. Continued attention to the subject
360 may encourage more use of larger juries. Experience may in turn
361 help prepare the way for reconsideration of the 12-person jury
362 proposal in a few years.

363 **RAND CJRA REPORT**

364 Members of the Committee have reviewed the September, 1996
365 draft report prepared by the RAND Institute for Civil Justice to
366 evaluate local experiments under the Civil Justice Reform Act. The
367 report is Kakalik, Dunworth, Hill, McCaffrey, Oshiro, Pace, and
368 Vaiana, *Just, Speedy, and Inexpensive? An Evaluation of Case*
369 *Management under the Civil Justice Reform Act.* This draft is
370 described as "a final report of a project. It has been formally
371 reviewed but has not been formally edited." At the same time, it
372 is "not cleared for open publication."

373 Judge Jerome Simandle, of the Court Administration and Case
374 Management Committee (CACM), attended this meeting to explain the
375 work being done by CACM with the Rand Report. CACM is the Judicial
376 Conference Committee that has overseen the RAND study, and will
377 prepare recommendations for the report that the Judicial Conference
378 is required to make to Congress by June 30, 1997. The Judicial
379 Conference will meet in early March. CACM meets early in December.
380 It is expected that CACM will share its anticipated report and
381 recommendations with this committee as soon as it is practicable to
382 do so. CACM plans to deliver its materials to the Judicial
383 Conference no later than February 11.

384 Preliminary discussion raised the question whether any of the
385 findings in the RAND report suggest changes in the Civil Rules.
386 The RAND researchers were frustrated because the Civil Justice
387 Reform Act did not set up a formal experiment along the lines that
388 support careful social science research and conclusions. Cases
389 were not assigned at random to different management tracks. Few
390 judges made any significant changes from the ways they had managed
391 cases before the local plans were adopted. What was possible,
392 then, was a comparison of large numbers of cases that in fact were
393 managed in different ways. The only clear conclusion is that in
394 cases that lie outside the "minimal management" category, it is
395 possible to achieve a shortened time to disposition without
396 increasing costs only by a combination of three management
397 techniques: early case management, early discovery cutoff, and an

398 early trial date. All of these techniques are authorized under the
399 present Civil Rules. The only change that might be made in
400 response to this finding would be to change the present
401 authorization into a mandate.

402 The lack of obvious occasions for change was approached from
403 another perspective. Many had expected that the report would
404 provide a real opportunity for reexamining many aspects of present
405 procedure. Instead, the findings seem noncontroversial. At least
406 on first view, they seem generally to reinforce received views
407 about good case management practice. Even the indications that in
408 some settings it costs more to achieve speedier disposition than to
409 allow litigation to take its course according to the natural pace
410 of the parties is not surprising.

411 The findings about the effects of Civil Rule 26(a)(1)
412 disclosure, and the many variations adopted by different district
413 plans, will be of great interest to this committee. At the same
414 time, they are remarkably tentative. There is a repeated emphasis
415 on the findings through lawyer surveys that lawyers in districts
416 that have adhered to mandatory disclosure do not like the policy,
417 but that lawyers who have actually engaged in mandatory disclosure
418 seem to like it. This seeming puzzle may reflect a general
419 hostility arising from anticipated fears about disclosure that are
420 assuaged by actual experience with disclosure. But a close look
421 will be necessary to determine whether this is the explanation, or
422 whether there is some other explanation. Other studies also are
423 being made of mandatory disclosure, particularly as districts
424 evaluate experience under their own plans. There will be much to
425 be learned from them.

426 This discussion of mandatory disclosure led to comments
427 anticipating the later general discussion of discovery. Concerns
428 have been expressed with the lack of uniformity arising from the
429 explicit provision in Rule 26(a)(1) that authorizes local rules
430 that opt out of the national rule. When the CJRA expires, local
431 choices to opt out must be expressed by local rule. The Federal
432 Judicial Center surveys of disclosure practices indicate that most
433 of the districts that have opted out of the national rule indeed
434 have adopted local rules. When the opt-out provision was adopted,
435 it was partly with a view to learning from experience with
436 different local approaches. The Standing Committee Self-Study
437 suggested that this Committee may wish to reevaluate the opt-out.
438 At the same time, it will take several years of experience to
439 support intelligent evaluation of experience with the national
440 rule. The rule was greeted with widespread hostility. Even if it
441 had been warmly received, time is required for lawyers to adjust to
442 the best means of using disclosure and the Rule 26(f) conference.
443 Time also will be required before large numbers of cases have gone
444 through all discovery and trial. Actual trial of substantial
445 numbers of cases will be required to provide information about
446 failures to disclose and the sanctions that result. The RAND
447 report found a de minimis level of pretrial disclosure motions; the
448 predictions that Rule 26(a)(1) would engender substantial pretrial

449 dispute have not been borne out in these years in these districts.
450 But the fear that evidence will be challenged and often excluded at
451 trial for failure to disclose remains to be tested.

452 Close coordination with the Court Administration and Case
453 Management Committee will play an important role in addressing the
454 RAND report. Other work will remain to be done, however. This
455 committee will attend the ABA conference on the RAND report in
456 Tuscaloosa next March, shortly after the Judicial Conference meets
457 to consider its report to Congress. The Judicial Conference report
458 will be an important event in the aftermath of the CJRA
459 experiments, but it will not be the final chapter. The ABA
460 conference will be a very important next step, drawing from a wide
461 cross-section of bench, bar, and legislative representatives. It
462 will have the benefit of time to reflect on the RAND report, the
463 CACM recommendations, and perhaps on other early reactions to the
464 report. One of the topics for the conference will be study of the
465 ways in which the RAND findings and the underlying data can be
466 brought to bear on the rulemaking process.

467 Discussion of the RAND report concluded with focus on the ways
468 in which this Committee can interact with the Court Administration
469 and Case Management Committee. Judge Simandle noted that the RAND
470 report points in certain directions on judicial management. It
471 measures time and money, however, and cannot address such matters
472 as detailed discovery policy. RAND has designed a report true to
473 the intent of Congress. There never has been a study like this.
474 They were devoted in collecting the data. The data, however, do
475 not point ineluctably in any precise directions. The final
476 Judicial Conference Report must report on the six principles and
477 six management guidelines identified in the Act, and on whether any
478 of these principles or guidelines should be implemented by changes
479 in the Civil Rules. If adoption of these principles and guidelines
480 is not recommended, the Judicial Conference report also is to
481 identify alternative, more effective programs to reduce cost and
482 delay. The Judicial Conference also is invited to initiate
483 proceedings for adoption of rules implementing its recommendations.
484 For all of these possible effects on this Committee, it is the
485 Court Administration and Case Management Committee that is charged
486 with Judicial Conference administration of the Judicial Conference
487 response. The role of this Committee will be to coordinate as
488 effectively as possible through the new Committee on the Rand
489 Report.

490 **DISCOVERY**

491 When appointment of the Discovery Committee was announced, it
492 was observed that most studies of the causes of popular
493 dissatisfaction with the administration of civil procedure focus in
494 large part on discovery. Discovery is expensive. Discovery is
495 often conducted in a mean-spirited way. Discovery is used as a
496 strategic tool, not to facilitate resolution of a controversy.
497 Attorney self-regulation too often fails to work, as adversariness
498 gets in the way of more professional behavior. Egos and tactics

499 intrude. Over-use by discovery out of any reasonable proportion to
500 the needs of the case may be more common than more direct abuse.
501 The new disclosure practice is badly fractured as many districts
502 have opted out of the national rule and adopted different local
503 variations. The American College of Trial Lawyers has proposed
504 that it is once again time to reconsider the basic scope and nature
505 of discovery. If any aspect of the rules is broken, discovery is
506 it. The most optimistic inquiry will be the search for relatively
507 modest changes that could bring substantial improvements. This
508 quest will be successful if changes can be found that meet with
509 general acceptance by plaintiffs and defendants. If a proposed
510 change is generally regarded as unfair by one side or the other,
511 there is a real prospect that in fact it is unfair. If we are to
512 look at discovery, the project will require several years to bring
513 to fruition. The problems are complex.

514 As complex as the problems are, caution is necessary. Lawyers
515 and judges do not like frequent rule changes. Discovery practice
516 has been changed many times. The Civil Rules, moreover, have
517 become "organic" in the sense that they are understood and
518 implemented as a seamless whole. Changes are appropriate only when
519 there is a clear case for the change.

520 One possible approach would be to adopt a three-stage process.
521 First would come disclosure, perhaps modified to require actual
522 production of documents, deleting the option to simply identify
523 them. The second stage would be lawyer-directed discovery. This
524 stage could be limited in various ways. The numbers of
525 interrogatories and depositions permitted by present rules might be
526 reduced. The length of depositions could be limited. Document
527 discovery could be cabined. Even the number of requests for
528 admissions might be curtailed. The third stage would require court
529 management. Discovery conferences, or other pretrial management
530 formats, would be a mandatory element of more expansive discovery
531 tailored to the actual needs of individually complex cases.

532 The old ABA proposal to narrow the scope of discovery
533 authorized by Rule 26(b) (1) has been reviewed by this Committee in
534 the past. It does not seem likely that it would effect substantial
535 changes if it were adopted. At a minimum, it needs more study
536 before it might be embraced.

537 As discussed in reviewing the RAND study, disclosure practice
538 is fragmented. If the mandatory disclosure system of Rule 26(a) (1)
539 proves successful, it might be useful to amend it to require actual
540 production of documents, at least as to "core" documents.

541 Rule 26(c) protective order practice remains on the Committee
542 agenda. The Committee's proposal was sent back by the Judicial
543 Conference for further study. The proposal was republished,
544 extensive comments were provided, and the Committee concluded that
545 protective orders are so directly related to broader discovery
546 topics that they must be studied together.

547 The organic aspect of the rules is nowhere more apparent than

548 in the relation between discovery and pleading. Notice pleading
549 was adopted with the view that discovery would become the primary
550 means of developing and exchanging information before trial.
551 Discovery in fact has assumed the major role. Discovery relies on
552 the lawyers to regulate themselves. In some cases, at least, the
553 result seems to be disproportionate expenditure of money and effort
554 in the quest for the elusive "smoking gun" that litigants hope may
555 exist, or in the effort to beguile a deponent into saying unwilling
556 things.

557 If the Committee is to undertake a broad reexamination of
558 discovery, it will be important to follow the model that was used
559 with consideration of Rule 23. At the very outset, means must be
560 found to solicit the views and proposals of organized groups. The
561 American College of Trial Lawyers has provided an excellent dossier
562 of information and suggestions. The ABA, ATLA, other bar groups,
563 and judges groups should be consulted. The views of this Committee
564 and the suggestions received from other groups could be used by the
565 Discovery Committee to provide the focus for a conference that
566 would address the most important-seeming ideas. The conference
567 might be scheduled for early next September. At the October
568 meeting following the conference, this Committee could reflect on
569 the papers and ideas presented at the conference and establish a
570 set of projects for study by the Discovery Committee. The spring,
571 1998 meeting could begin work on specific proposals drafted by the
572 Discovery Committee. Throughout this process, efforts should be
573 made to help the bench and bar become aware of the proposals being
574 considered. If possible, it should be made clear that the
575 proposals have been made to the Committee by the many sources that
576 are to be consulted. They will become Committee proposals only
577 when adopted as recommendations.

578 General discussion of discovery topics followed. One
579 observation was that indeed discovery practice is deteriorating,
580 and that one source of the problem is that much discovery is
581 conducted by "litigators" who are not trial lawyers. These
582 litigators have no idea of what is possible or necessary at trial,
583 and cast the discovery net far wider than any plausible trial use.

584 Notice pleading remains a problem for disclosure.
585 Particularly in product liability litigation, the initial pleadings
586 commonly give no coherent picture of what the problems will be.

587 Another view was that, at least as a matter of intuition,
588 there does not seem to be much abuse. The proposal to narrow the
589 scope of Rule 26(b)(1) does not seem likely to change much. There
590 are problems of overusing discovery in marginal cases.

591 It was suggested that state experience should be studied. At
592 the Dallas conference in 1995, Stephen Susman described Texas
593 proposals to control discovery. New Jersey has a tracking system.
594 Other courts have tracking systems. There may be much to be
595 learned from experience with these systems.

596 The "rocket docket" system in the Eastern District of Virginia

597 also deserves attention. Many lawyers report, often informally,
598 that it works well in many cases but also has problems. The
599 problem most often identified is a lack of flexibility - a
600 perception that it is too difficult to win variations in the set
601 schedule even for cases that genuinely need more time. But it is
602 a great place to file a case if your client cannot afford extensive
603 discovery. With adjustments, this model might prove very
604 attractive.

605 In contrast, Louisiana was described as a state in which a
606 state-court trial cannot be scheduled while discovery remains
607 "open," and in which trial can be avoided indefinitely simply by
608 refusing to close discovery.

609 One of the observers suggested that discovery reform is a
610 noble cause, but that it is too timid. Notice pleading should be
611 on the agenda, and the very framework of trials. The simplest
612 solution may be the most direct and radical - discovery might be
613 abolished entirely. Of course this would require different
614 pleading rules, and time limits on trial, along with limits on the
615 numbers of witnesses. Anything remotely resembling current
616 discovery practices cannot survive into the 21st Century.

617 This suggestion met the response that in some continental
618 systems, discovery is actually integrated with trial. Trial is
619 held in phases. There is a hearing, more facts are gathered in
620 response to the issues indicated by the hearing, another hearing is
621 held, and so on. Of course this approach would prove difficult
622 with jury trial. But it has been used in bench trials in this
623 country, and might prove useful in more general practice.

624 The Criminal Rules were held up as a model of a procedure with
625 limited discovery, with the suggestion that they are not
626 satisfactory. Time limits on depositions were suggested as a more
627 practicable remedy for at least one part of the problem.

628 Members of the Committee have suggested in the past that
629 perhaps the rules for document discovery should be separated from
630 the general scope of discovery, and narrowed. It also has been
631 suggested that discovery might be controlled by requiring that the
632 demanding party state the facts that make desired discovery
633 relevant. These are interesting ideas. The statement of fact
634 relevance could help avoid the snares of notice pleading.

635 Discussion returned to the fragmentation of disclosure
636 practice under Rule 26(a). It was suggested that it had been a
637 mistake to allow for local variations. One of the results will be
638 that each district will become comfortable with its own particular
639 practice, and resist change to a uniform national system.
640 Uniformity is a high value, and we should seek to restore it to
641 disclosure. Diverse local rules are valid under Rule 83, at least
642 after expiration of the Civil Justice Reform Act, only because Rule
643 26(a) authorizes them. The Standing Committee self-study has
644 commended the importance of national uniformity, and indeed the
645 desire to reduce local variations is one of the driving forces

646 behind the Local Rules Project. At the same time, there are strong
647 pressures from the district courts for local autonomy, for
648 "district rights," that will be hard to resist.

649 The desire to establish a nationally uniform disclosure
650 practice does not immediately dictate what the uniform practice
651 shall be. It is important to know whether the system adopted by
652 Rule 26(a) is the right one. Initial reactions were hostile.
653 Growing experience seems to be softening attitudes. The survey by
654 the Eastern District of Pennsylvania of local disclosure experience
655 revealed a high level of satisfaction among lawyers, and an even
656 higher level of satisfaction among judges. Other CJRA reports may
657 tell us more.

658 Representatives of the Federal Judicial Center, Joe S. Cecil
659 and Thomas E. Willging, discussed the types of empirical research
660 the Center might be able to do in support of the discovery project.
661 It has been twenty years since the Center last did a broad
662 discovery project, see Connolly, Holleman & Kuhlman, *Judicial*
663 *Controls and the Civil Litigative Process: Discovery* (FJC 1978).
664 Disclosure and discovery will play central roles in the evaluation
665 of experience under the Civil Justice Reform Act, and a study of
666 protective orders was done for the Committee's work on Rule 26(c).
667 The methods used for the 1978 study cannot be replicated today,
668 since they relied on court filings under a system that required
669 that discovery materials be filed with the court. They expected to
670 be able to do a review of all other empirical work on discovery,
671 and to undertake at least a survey to gather additional
672 information. Within the constant constraints of time and competing
673 projects, they may be able to undertake additional studies. The
674 data gathered by RAND for the CJRA report may provide useful
675 information. It may be possible to gather some additional data.
676 They plan to work with this Committee and the Discovery Committee
677 to design the most useful project that can be managed.

678 A motion to approve the discovery project outlined above was
679 passed unanimously.

680

Magistrate Judge Appeals

681 Section 207 of S. 1887, the Federal Courts Improvement Act of
682 1996, to be signed into law this month,¹ reshapes the provisions
683 in 28 U.S.C. § 636 for appeal from a judgment entered by a
684 magistrate judge following consent to trial before the magistrate
685 judge. Section 636(c) formerly provided two alternative appeal
686 paths. Absent agreement by the parties at the time of consenting
687 to trial before the magistrate judge, the judgment of the
688 magistrate judge is entered as the judgment of the district court
689 and appeal lies to the court of appeals in the ordinary course.
690 The parties, however, could agree at the time of reference to the
691 magistrate judge that any appeal would be taken to the district
692 court. The judgment of the district court on appeal from the

693

¹ The legislation was in fact signed on October 19, 1996.

694 magistrate judge could be reviewed only by petition to the court of
695 appeals for leave to appeal. The power to choose initial review in
696 the district court has been rescinded.

697 Removal of the opportunity to consent to appeal to the
698 district court requires conforming amendments to the Civil Rules.
699 Civil Rules 74, 75, and 76 govern appeals from the magistrate judge
700 to the court of appeals; they are now redundant and should be
701 abrogated. Portions of Civil Rule 73 also must be made to conform,
702 with appropriate changes in the title and catchlines. The
703 reference to § 636(c)(7) in Rule 73(a) now should be made to §
704 636(c)(5). Rule 73(d), which describes the optional appeal route
705 to the district court, must be abrogated. In Rule 73(c), the
706 clause "unless the parties otherwise agree to the optional appeal
707 route provided for in subdivision (d) of this rule" likewise must
708 be deleted. Portions of Forms 33 and 34, as well as their
709 captions, must be changed to reflect these changes.

710 The Committee agreed by consensus that these changes must be
711 made. Discussion centered on the timing of the changes.

712 The first timing question goes to the effect of the changes on
713 cases pending at the time of the statute's enactment. There will
714 be many cases - for the most part concentrated in a few districts
715 - in which the parties have consented both to trial before the
716 magistrate judge and to appeal to the district court. The
717 opportunity for appellate review quickly and inexpensively close to
718 home may have been, in some of these cases, a significant reason
719 for agreeing to trial before a magistrate judge. It seems likely
720 that the courts will conclude that although the statute effects a
721 procedural change that should apply to all pending cases in which
722 the parties have not yet consented to a district-court appeal, they
723 also may be persuaded that established consents should be honored.
724 Many of these cases will have concluded before final action can be
725 taken to remove the now redundant portions of the Civil Rules.
726 Some, however, may be expected to linger on for many months. Not
727 only may some cases prove complex, but in some the initial judgment
728 may be reversed by the district court with a remand for further
729 proceedings before the magistrate judge.

730 This timing question sets the framework for the second
731 question. The ordinary requirements that rules changes be
732 published for public comment can be suspended for changes that
733 merely conform the rules to statutory changes. The proposed
734 amendments do no more than recognize the elimination of the
735 district-court appeal alternative. If publication is not ordered,
736 it would be possible for the Standing Committee to recommend the
737 changes for adoption by the Judicial Conference at its March, 1997
738 meeting. If the Judicial Conference approves the changes, they
739 could be forwarded to the Supreme Court promptly. Given advance
740 warning that the rules changes may be coming, the Court would have
741 more than a month to review the changes before the deadline for
742 submission to Congress. If submitted to Congress, the earliest the
743 changes could take effect would be December 1, 1997, more than a

744 full year after enactment of the new statute. The alternative path
745 of publication and public comment would mean that the earliest
746 effective date for the changes would be December 1, 1998.

747 It was pointed out that under 28 U.S.C. § 2074(a), when the
748 Supreme Court adopts rules of procedure, the Court fixes the extent
749 to which a new rule applies to pending proceedings, "except that
750 the Supreme Court shall not require the application of such rule to
751 further proceedings then pending to the extent that, in the opinion
752 of the court in which such proceedings are pending, the application
753 of such rule in such proceedings would not be feasible or would
754 work injustice, in which event the former rule applies." This
755 provision confirms the conclusion that the present rules will
756 continue to apply to any case in which the courts conclude that the
757 opportunity to appeal to the district court remains available. It
758 is the application of the statutory changes to pending cases that
759 will control, not the effective date of the Civil Rules changes.

760 The Committee concluded unanimously that there is no need for
761 public comment on the proposed conforming changes, and that it is
762 better to seek to delete the misleading provisions of these rules
763 as soon as possible. It is the Committee's recommendation that the
764 Standing Committee recommend the conforming changes to the Judicial
765 Conference for adoption without any period for public comment, and
766 for timely action by the Supreme Court.

767 The Committee also discussed the question raised by several
768 Seventh Circuit cases in which new parties are added to an action
769 after the original parties have all consented to trial before a
770 magistrate judge. Even when the new parties proceed without
771 objection through trial, the Seventh Circuit has ruled that the
772 right to a district-court trial has not been waived and that an
773 appeal from the final judgment of the magistrate judge must be
774 dismissed. This problem could be corrected by amending Civil Rule
775 73(b). One approach would be to require that the reference to the
776 magistrate judge be withdrawn unless the new parties are given the
777 opportunity to consent and expressly consent. Another approach
778 would be to provide that failure to object to trial before the
779 magistrate judge waives the right to district-court trial. This
780 approach could be triggered in many ways: failure to object within
781 a stated period; failure to object within a stated period after
782 actual notice that the original parties have consented to trial
783 before a magistrate judge; failure to object before beginning trial
784 before the magistrate judge; or yet some other event. Judge
785 Restani reported that the Bankruptcy Rules Committee has twice
786 considered this issue and concluded not to act. There is some
787 sense that this problem may be unique to the Seventh Circuit - that
788 other courts have found effective ways to deal with the problem
789 that do not require wasting a trial completed before the magistrate
790 judge.

791 The issue of consent by parties added after all original
792 parties have agreed to trial before the magistrate judge will be
793 kept on the Committee agenda.

794

Admiralty Rules B, C, E

795

The Maritime Law Association and the Department of Justice have proposed several changes in Admiralty Rules B, C, and E. Among the many changes, four should be regarded as the most important.

796

797

798

799

800

801

802

Rule B(1) would be amended to adopt the alternatives to service by a marshal that were earlier adopted for Rule C(3); there is no clear reason to explain the failure to adopt these provisions in Rule B(1) at the time they were adopted for Rule C(3).

803

804

805

806

807

Rule B(2) would be amended to reflect the ways in which Civil Rule 4 was restructured in 1993. Rule B(2)(b) has incorporated the service of process provisions of former Rule 4(d). Those provisions have been redeployed throughout Rule 4, and conforming changes must be made.

808

809

810

Rule C(2) would be amended to reflect the many recent statutes that provide for forfeiture proceedings in one district involving property situated outside the district.

811

812

813

814

815

816

817

818

819

820

821

822

Rule C(6) would be amended by adopting a new subdivision (a) governing forfeitures. The Department of Justice has long been anxious to adapt the in rem procedures of Rule C to the needs of forfeiture proceedings. The most significant difference is that Rule C(6)(a) would provide for direct participation by all persons who have claims against the property to be forfeited. Rule C(6)(b), on the other hand, would provide for direct initial participation only by those claiming possessory or ownership interests in the property attached in an in rem proceeding. Those having other claims against the property would continue to be subject to an intervention requirement, although this requirement has not been spelled out on the face of the rule.

823

Discussion of these proposals followed several paths.

824

825

826

827

828

829

The proposals were drafted in the style of the current Supplemental Rules, in an effort to hold changes to a bare minimum. The present style, however, is often confusing. In reviewing the proposals, the Admiralty Rules Committee was asked to review and incorporate the suggestions of the Standing Committee's Style Committee.

830

831

832

833

A question was raised as to the continuing need for any admiralty rules. It was suggested that the rules have continued to play a vital role since the basic integration of admiralty procedure with the general Civil Rules.

834

835

836

837

838

839

840

The reference in the draft of Rule C(6) to "equity ownership interest" also was questioned. This term appears both in subdivision (a), which applies to forfeitures, and in subdivision (b). Although it is asserted that admiralty practitioners will understand that equity ownership embraces legal ownership, it was suggested that "ownership interest" is a safer and more encompassing term. This suggestion may prove true not only for

841 judges and attorneys not fully familiar with admiralty practice,
842 but also and especially true for land-based lawyers who confront
843 the term in the forfeiture rule. One alternative would be to refer
844 to "legal or equity ownership interest," but even that alternative
845 might seem to exclude some forms of ownership, particularly those
846 that may arise under the laws of other countries. Consideration
847 should be given to changing the draft so that it refers only to
848 "ownership interest," to be supplemented by a comment in the
849 Committee Note that all forms of ownership interest are included.

850 A question also was raised as to the portions of Civil Rule 4
851 to be incorporated into Rule B(2). As it stood, the B(2)
852 incorporation of Civil Rule 4(d) included the provisions for
853 service on the United States and on states. The proposal is that
854 these provisions, now separately numbered, not be incorporated in
855 the new B(2) because of the problems with immunity against
856 attachment of property owned by the federal or state governments.
857 The justification for making this change in the rule should be
858 explored further.

859 Rule C(6) now allows interrogatories to be served with the
860 complaint, and calls for answers to the interrogatories at the time
861 of answering the complaint. It was asked whether this procedure
862 corresponds to special needs of admiralty practice that justify
863 departure from the timing provisions of Civil Rule 26(f).

864 The materials submitted with the proposals include the
865 observation that at times a federal court may entertain a
866 proceeding for forfeiture under state law. This question should be
867 explored further.

868 Judge Stotler observed that the Criminal Rules Committee has
869 been considering forfeitures under Criminal Rule 32, and that the
870 project is being developed further to address the problems of
871 third-party claims. There also may be jury-trial questions in
872 civil forfeitures, although nothing in the proposed rules addresses
873 these questions in any way.

874 The Admiralty Committee was asked to have a proposal ready for
875 action in time for the spring meeting of this Committee. The
876 Agenda Committee will then be able to determine whether there is
877 time on the spring meeting agenda to consider the questions that
878 may remain.

879 **Copyright Rules**

880 A report was made on the lack of progress in seeking expert
881 advice on the way to approach the Copyright Rules of Practice. In
882 1964, the Committee recommended to the Standing Committee that
883 these rules should be repealed; at the same time, it recognized
884 that the Standing Committee might deem it wise to defer to
885 Congress, which even then was considering proposals that eventually
886 led to adoption of the 1976 Copyright Act. The Standing Committee
887 did choose to defer, apart from repeal of former Copyright Rule 2.
888 Even in 1964, the Committee believed that the no-notice impoundment
889 procedures provided by the Copyright Rules were fundamentally

890 unfair. The due process tests that limit ex parte judicial action
891 have developed significantly since 1964, and the seizure provisions
892 of the 1976 Act, 17 U.S.C. § 503, seem inconsistent with the
893 Copyright Rules. The 1964 proposal was that a new Civil Rule 65(f)
894 should be adopted, explicitly invoking the procedures for temporary
895 restraining orders and interlocutory injunction orders. This
896 proposal would have the advantage of bringing copyright practice
897 fully into the uniform rules of procedure. It also would retain
898 the power to grant no-notice impoundment on a showing that notice
899 might defeat the opportunity to grant effective relief.

900 After discussion about the difficulty of finding impartial
901 sources of advice - a difficulty that was felt by the Committee in
902 1964 - it was moved that advice should be sought from such
903 organizations as could be found. Unless cogent contrary advice
904 should be provided, the next step should be to draft an amendment
905 of Rule 81(a) that would delete the limits on application of the
906 Civil Rules to copyright actions, and also to draft a repeal of the
907 Copyright Rules. These drafts should be submitted to the ABA,
908 selected copyright lawyers, and the Department of Justice for
909 reactions. Unless some good reason is found for maintaining a
910 special set of copyright procedures, the 1964 approach still seems
911 sound. If indeed reason is found to continue to have special
912 copyright rules, then advice must be sought on the ways in which
913 the present rules should be reformed.

914 **Rule 81(a)(1)**

915 The Reporter was instructed to determine whether the United
916 States District Court for the District of Columbia continues to
917 exercise jurisdiction in mental health proceedings. If this
918 jurisdiction has been transferred to the District courts, the final
919 sentence of Rule 81(a)(1) should be repealed.

920 **Rule 5: Service by Private Carrier or Electronic Means**

921 Two quite distinct proposals have been made to amend Rule 5.
922 One is that service by private express service should be made
923 available as an alternative to service by mail. The other is that
924 the way should be opened for service of documents other than the
925 original summons and complaint by electronic means. The Bankruptcy
926 Rules Committee has been considering provisions that would allow
927 adoption of local rules authorizing service by electronic means.
928 These proposals were referred to the Technology Committee.

929 **Expert Witness Panels; Mass Litigation Trial Depositions**

930 The Judicial Conference has appropriated funds to support a
931 court-appointed panel of neutral experts in the consolidated MDL
932 litigation involving silicone gel breast implants. This procedure
933 is regarded as an experiment; it is being reviewed by another
934 Judicial Conference committee.

935 This development was brought to the Committee's attention
936 because it may lead to future proposals to amend the Civil Rules as
937 well as the Evidence Rules. The order in the breast implant cases

938 contemplates that the court-appointed experts may be deposed for
939 the purpose of generating testimony that will be admissible,
940 through the depositions, in all of the MDL cases once they are
941 remanded for trial in the districts of original filing. It is
942 hoped that many state courts as well will find means of admitting
943 the depositions in evidence. The MDL order invokes an analogy to
944 Civil Rule 32(a)(3)(D) and (E). There may be an occasion in the
945 future to consider adoption of revisions to Rule 32, and perhaps
946 other rules, to facilitate once-for-all depositions of both expert
947 and fact witnesses whose testimony is relevant in many repeated
948 trials. The time to consider such possibilities remains in the
949 future.

950 Committee discussion reflected some concerns about the
951 practice of using court-appointed experts. It was also noted,
952 however, that there are real problems in persuading the best
953 qualified experts to appear as expert trial witnesses under present
954 trial procedures.

955 **Evidence Rule 103**

956 In 1995, the Evidence Rules Committee published a proposal to
957 add a new Evidence Rule 103(e) to govern the effects of in limine
958 rulings on proffers of, or objections to, anticipated trial
959 evidence. The proposal would have required both objections and
960 proffers to be renewed at trial unless the court explicitly states
961 that its ruling is final, or unless the context clearly
962 demonstrates that the ruling is final. This proposal reflects the
963 majority rule among the circuits, but would revise the practice in
964 some circuits. Public comments on the rule were mixed. Some
965 comments supported the rule. Other comments suggested that the
966 presumption should be reversed - that the rule should provide that
967 pretrial objections or proffers need not be repeated at trial
968 unless the court explicitly indicates that its ruling is tentative.
969 The Evidence Committee divided into three groups. A majority
970 favored adopting a rule, but divided equally on the choice between
971 these two rules. A strong minority preferred to adopt no rule.
972 The Evidence Committee decided to solicit the advice of the Civil
973 and Criminal Rules Committees.

974 Discussion found the Committee as uncertain as the Evidence
975 Rules Committee. It was pointed out that the problem is that
976 things change at trial. Because the full context of trial may not
977 be the context that was assumed in making the in limine ruling, it
978 should be required that objections or proffers be renewed. There
979 is a risk that the trial court will rule in the pretrial context,
980 but be reviewed by the appeals court on the basis of a trial
981 context that was not considered by the trial court because the
982 question was not renewed at trial.

983 It was suggested that the most serious problem arises in the
984 situation of criminal defendants who seek pretrial rulings on the
985 admissibility of prior convictions for impeachment purposes. The
986 Supreme Court has ruled that a criminal defendant cannot obtain
987 review of a pretrial ruling unless the defendant takes the stand at

988 trial. That range of problems is better addressed by the Criminal
989 Rules Committee, along with the related question whether the
990 pretrial objection is waived by a defendant who chooses to
991 introduce at trial evidence that the court refused to exclude by a
992 pretrial ruling. A defendant may wish to introduce the evidence to
993 reduce the impact of having it introduced by the prosecution, but
994 may fear waiver of the pretrial ruling. The Committee was advised,
995 however, that the Criminal Rules Committee has concluded that it
996 has no advice to offer on the proposed evidence rule.

997 Another observation was that trial lawyers are too cautious
998 now, routinely renewing every objection and proffer without
999 offering any additional ground for consideration. By encouraging
1000 even more of this behavior, the published proposal is a step
1001 backward. It was rejoined, however, that it would be dangerous for
1002 a trial lawyer to rely on a pretrial ruling. If a pretrial ruling
1003 is unfavorable, a good lawyer will try to reach the desired result
1004 in a different way, particularly by offering excluded evidence in
1005 a different form. The opposing lawyer may feel uncertain whether
1006 the pretrial ruling covers the new gambit. The trial judge also
1007 may feel caught unaware when a pretrial question is not renewed.

1008 To further confuse the issue, it also was suggested that in
1009 almost all cases the context of the pretrial ruling makes it clear
1010 whether renewal at trial is required. Many judges simply defer
1011 most in limine questions to trial. Others make expressly
1012 conditional rulings. It was suggested that it is a trap to try to
1013 cover all possibilities in the rule.

1014 Reference also was made to the provisions of Civil Rule 46,
1015 which abolish the need for formal exceptions, and the analogous
1016 provisions of Criminal Rule 51. The spirit of these provisions
1017 seems inconsistent with the published evidence proposal.

1018 A straw vote on the question whether to advise adoption of
1019 some rule by the Evidence Committee produced 2 votes in favor of
1020 adopting a rule and 7 votes against. A second straw vote on
1021 whether the published proposal should be the rule adopted, if some
1022 rule is to be adopted, produced 2 yes votes.

1023 Two specific suggestions were made for transmission to the
1024 Evidence Rules Committee. One was that there may be special
1025 difficulties in the draft Rule 103(e) reference to a "final"
1026 ruling. Finality is a risky concept that may mislead the court or
1027 the parties about the court's continuing power at trial to
1028 reconsider and revise an in limine ruling. If the Evidence Rules
1029 Committee goes forward with a proposal, it would be better to
1030 delete the reference to finality and to address the problem by
1031 providing that a pretrial motion need - or need not - be renewed.
1032 The other suggestion was that any new rule should be drafted in a
1033 way that does not make the trial judge responsible for making it
1034 clear whether an in limine ruling excuses any need for renewal at
1035 trial. A party who wants a clear pretrial determination whether
1036 renewal at trial is excused should bear the responsibility for
1037 explicitly requesting an explicit determination at the time of the

1038 in limine proceeding.

1039 The Reporter will communicate the substance of this discussion
1040 to the Reporter for the Evidence Rules Advisory Committee.

1041 **Self-Study**

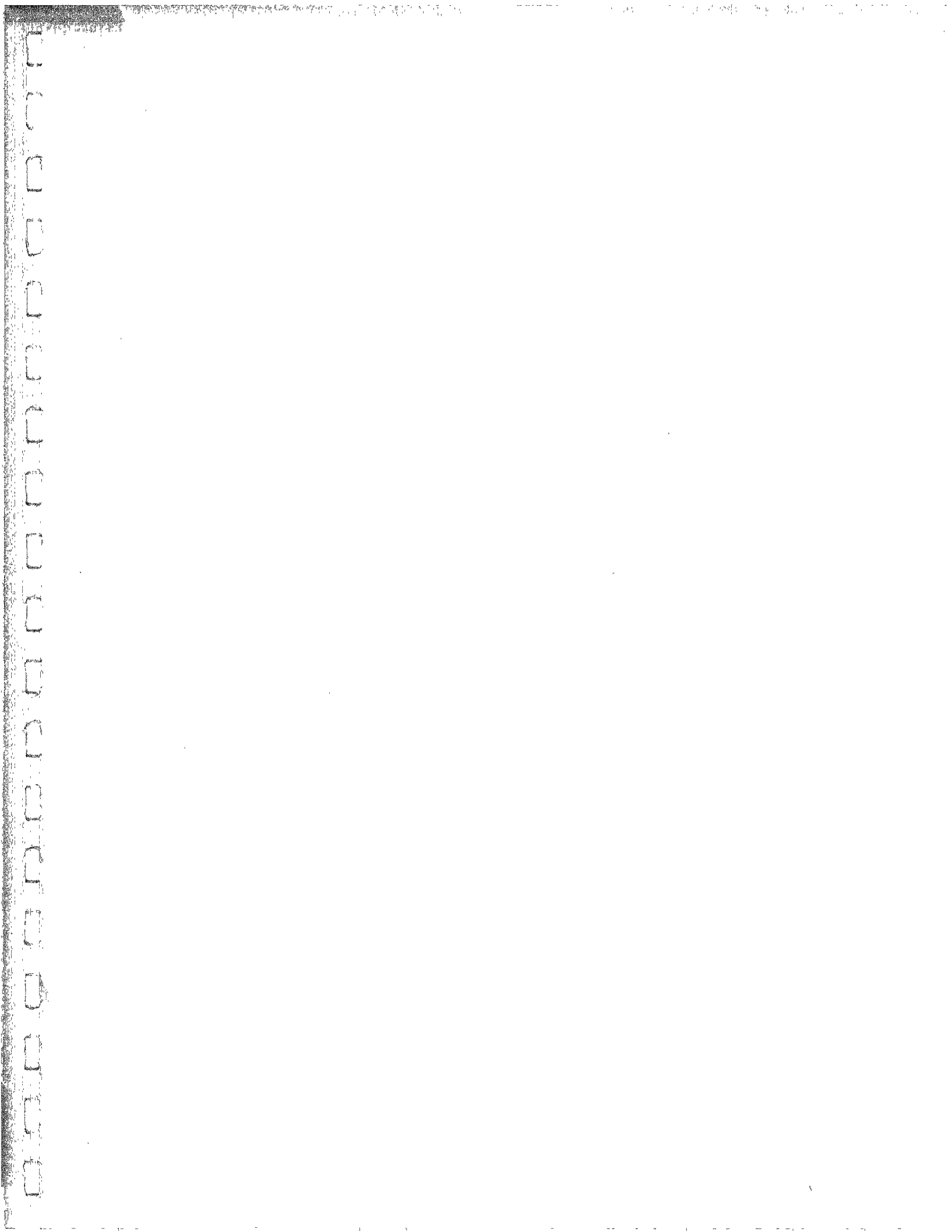
1042 Judge Wm. Terrell Hodges, chair of the Judicial Conference
1043 Executive Committee, has sent the quinquennial questionnaire asking
1044 this Committee to consider its continuing role and function. The
1045 Committee considered the several questions and responded: (1) this
1046 Committee should continue to function. (2) The workload of the
1047 Committee seems appropriate, neither too great nor too small. (3)
1048 The size of the Committee is desirable. (4) Committee membership
1049 seems generally to be adequately representative, although it would
1050 be desirable to have greater representation of lawyers who
1051 regularly represent plaintiffs. (5) The work performed by the
1052 Committee seems appropriate to its assigned jurisdiction. (6) Many
1053 of the topics addressed by the Committee overlap with other
1054 committees. Overlap is particularly common with the other rules
1055 advisory committees, as might be expected; the Standing Committee
1056 continues to devise and revise means of coordinating the work of
1057 the advisory committees. Liaison members among the advisory
1058 committees are very helpful in this respect. There also is some
1059 overlap with other Judicial Conference committees. There is
1060 frequent overlap with matters handled by the Court Administration
1061 and Case Management committee, as illustrated by the discussion of
1062 the Rand report at this meeting. It would be desirable to
1063 establish a formal liaison between the Rules Committees and the
1064 Court Administration and Case Management Committee. There also is
1065 frequent overlap on issues of technology. The newly created
1066 Standing Committee Technology Committee will help to coordinate
1067 with other Judicial Conference committees in this area. Finally,
1068 this Committee urges continuing consideration of a question raised
1069 by the Standing Committee's Self-Study committee, whether the
1070 chairs of each of the advisory committees should be made voting
1071 members of the Standing Committee.

1072 **Next Meeting**

1073 It is too early to tell whether there will be so much work to
1074 do before the June meeting of the Standing Committee that this
1075 Committee cannot discharge all its responsibilities in conjunction
1076 with its meeting in conjunction with the ABA Rand Report program in
1077 March. April 24 and 25 were tentatively chosen as the dates for a
1078 second meeting should one be required.

1079 Respectfully submitted,

1080 Edward H. Cooper, Reporter



Draft Minutes

CIVIL RULES ADVISORY COMMITTEE

March 20 and 21, 1997

NOTE: THIS DRAFT HAS NOT BEEN REVIEWED BY THE COMMITTEE

The Civil Rules Advisory Committee met on March 20 and 21, 1997, at the University of Alabama School of Law. Committee members also attended the CJRA Implementation Conference held at the School of Law by the American Bar Association from March 20 through March 22. The meeting was attended by Judge Paul V. Niemeyer, Chair, and Judge John L. Carroll, Judge David S. Doty, Francis H. Fox, Esq., Mark O. Kasanin, Esq., Judge David F. Levi, Carol J. Hansen Posegate, Esq., Judge Lee H. Rosenthal, Professor Thomas D. Rowe, Jr., Judge Anthony J. Scirica, Judge C. Roger Vinson, and Phillip A. Wittmann, Esq. Edward H. Cooper was present as reporter. Richard L. Marcus attended as Special Reporter for the Discovery Subcommittee. Former Committee chair Judge Patrick E. Higginbotham also was present. Sol Schreiber, Esq., attended as liaison member from the Committee on Rules of Practice and Procedure. Judge Jerome B. Simandle represented the Committee on Court Administration and Case Management. Peter G. McCabe and John K. Rabiej represented the Administrative Office of the United States Courts, and Karen Kremer of that office also attended. Donna Stienstra represented the Federal Judicial Center. Observers included Deborah Hensler and James Kakalik of the RAND Institute for Civil Justice; Judge Eduardo C. Robreno; Judith Resnik; and Jonathan W. Cuneo and Alfred W. Cortese, Jr.

Judge Niemeyer opened the meeting with a report on the Federal Judicial Center program to expand the coverage of jury voir dire practices in its judicial education programs. He also noted several bills pending in Congress on subjects that may be of interest to the Committee. One proposes a study of judicial activism. Another is the reintroduction of the Sunshine in Litigation Act that has engaged the Committee's attention in connection with the continuing study of discovery protective orders and Civil Rule 26(c). A third would add a new 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b)(2) to provide for interlocutory appeal from class action certification orders, in terms that parallel the interlocutory appeal proposal published for comment in August, 1996, as new Civil Rule 23(f). The fourth carries forward the "Contract with America" proposals with respect to offers of judgment and Civil Rule 68.

Judge Niemeyer also reported on the January meeting of the Committee on Rules of Practice and Procedure. He discussed with the Standing Committee the discovery project being launched by this Committee, the status of the public hearings on the proposed class-action rule amendments, and this Committee's work with the Committee on Court Administration and Case Management in framing a Civil Justice Reform Act report for the Judicial Conference. He noted that the Standing Committee had approved the recommendation to revise the Civil Rules and forms to reflect the statutory abolition of the option to appeal from the judgment of a magistrate

judge to a district court. The Judicial Conference has approved this recommendation and submitted it to the Supreme Court for transmittal to Congress in time to take effect on December 1, 1997.

Discussion of these reports noted that Civil Rule 68 has long engaged the Committee's attention. The issues have proved difficult, and many of the suggestions for revision test the limits of the Rules Enabling Act process. It may prove wise to defer further consideration pending developments in Congress. Rule 68 may yet provide the occasion for exploring means of cooperating with Congress in matters that involve the Civil Rules but that may best be addressed through the exercise of Congressional power to make substantive law.

RAND CJRA REPORT

The Civil Justice Reform Act requires that the Judicial Conference report to Congress on experience under the Act. The Committee on Court Administration and Case Management has primary responsibility for drafting a report to be considered by the Judicial Conference. This process was discussed briefly in open session, and later - again briefly - in executive session. It was pointed out in the open session that the Civil Rules Advisory Committee has a deep interest in the results of the local district experiments under the CJRA. Many of the principles and techniques fostered by the CJRA have been embodied in the Civil Rules. Experience under the act will call for study of other possible changes in the rules. This Committee worked with the Committee on Court Administration and Case Management in furtherance of this interest, and the cooperative endeavor proved highly successful.

Civil Rule 23

Civil Rule 23 will be the focal point of the May 1 and 2 meeting of the Committee. It was noted that the public comments and testimony on the proposals published in August, 1996, provided broad, deep, and varied reactions. The comments went not only to the proposals that were made but also to matters that had been considered by the Committee but deferred and to matters that had not been considered by the Committee. The preliminary discussion at this meeting is designed to help form the agenda for the May meeting.

A first quick summary of the comments and testimony observed that there was much controversy surrounding the Rule 23(b)(3)(F) proposal that would allow consideration of the balance between probable individual relief and the costs and burdens of class litigation. Much controversy also surrounded the Rule 23(b)(4) settlement class proposal. Although there were spirited comments addressed to many of the other proposals, most advanced issues that the Committee had already explored in depth.

The comments and testimony also addressed more fundamental challenges to the nature of Rule 23. Many witnesses stated that the number of class actions has expanded dramatically in the last

two or three years, often in state courts. The insurance "rounding up" case from Texas became a symbol of a deep dispute about the purpose of class litigation. To many, the case represents the best of class actions, providing very small individual awards but forcing disgorgement of a large total sum wrongfully taken from very many people. To others, the case represents the worst of class action excesses. The question thus framed is whether Rule 23 is - or should be - a private attorney-general device that enables self-appointed representatives and counsel to enforce public claims. This use of Rule 23 has many steadfast supporters. It is challenged, however, by others who believe that class actions should serve only the procedural purpose of achieving efficiency through aggregation.

With this introduction, it was suggested that there are more than a thousand class action settlements every year. Perhaps 50 of them might fairly be characterized as "bad" dispositions. The balance between good and bad dispositions demonstrates the success achieved by Rule 23.

The dilemma posed by the current debate includes Enabling Act concerns. Any change in Rule 23 will, in some sense, have substantive consequences. Rule 23(b)(3) has had enormous substantive consequences. Substantive effects will follow from changes that expand it, narrow it, or expand it in some directions while narrowing it in others. The central recurring question is whether the class action is an appropriate regulatory device without regard to the benefits reaped by individual class members.

Many of the comments suggested that the proposals simply do not go far enough to restrain the unfortunate excesses of contemporary class litigation. Should the Committee undertake a more fundamental review of Rule 23?

A more specific suggestion, taken up by many of the comments, is that the opt-out class should be replaced - in some settings or in all settings - by an opt-in class. One approach would be to adopt the opt-in class for cases that seem to offer only de minimis individual relief. The question whether there is sufficient private interest to justify private adversary litigation could be tested by limiting the class to those who opt in. If the aggregate benefits actually sought by willing class members who choose to opt in justify the costs and burdens of class litigation, well and good. It even would be possible to leave the decision whether to pursue the litigation to the class representatives and counsel: if they are willing to pursue the action on behalf of those who have opted in, the action can proceed without any requirement that a judge attempt to balance benefits against costs.

The opt-in class proposal led to renewed discussion of the (b)(3)(F) small-claims proposal. It was stated that the purpose of the proposal was to separate out the "coupon" class, the class that seeks only the substantive goals of deterrence and disgorgement. The published proposal presents the difficult problem of striking

a balance between costs and benefits. An opt-in class alternative would alleviate this problem. Opt-in classes need not lead to a proliferation of opt-in class actions growing out of the same underlying events. One answer would be to apply claim preclusion against any potential member of an opt-in class who had actual notice of the class but chose not to opt in. Even without preclusion, however, there often would not be a series of class actions. The risk of returning to the pre-1966 "one-way intervention" practice through nonmutual issue preclusion could be met by providing that potential members of the opt-in class could not use any judgment to support issue preclusion.

Turning to settlement classes, it was agreed by consensus that action on the (b) (4) proposal should be deferred until the Supreme Court has decided *Amchem Products, Inc. v. Windsor*, No. 96-270, argued on February 19, 1997.

Another theme sounded during the public comment period was that many of the proposals seem driven by the growing use of class actions to dispose of mass tort litigation, particularly dispersed mass torts. It was noted that recent appellate decisions seem to have exerted a substantial restraining effect on certification of mass-tort classes (and suggested that this result shows the importance of the interlocutory appeal proposal). The suggestion was made that the Committee should reexamine the possibility, abandoned some years ago, of a new and separate rule for mass tort classes. This approach would avoid the danger that changes made in Rule 23 to address mass tort problems may cause unnecessary difficulties in many other fields characterized by mature and useful class-action practice. The difficulties, however, are manifold. Perhaps the most direct difficulty is in defining the boundaries of a "mass tort" rule. It might be limited to personal injury cases, perhaps covering such matters as thresholds for numbers of victims, dispersion of injuries in time and place, and severity of injuries; a different emphasis on the value of "issues" classes; special rules for choice of law; and particular answers for the subsequent stages of assessing such necessarily individual issues as injury, specific causation, contributory fault, and damages. Provision might be made for the problem of "future" claimants who have been exposed to a harm-causing agent but have not yet suffered injury. Efforts might even be made to integrate such a rule with supporting legislation. The potential artificiality of excluding property damage claims might be met by allowing property damage claims to be resolved under the rule so long as the personal injury threshold were met. If these boundary problems can be surmounted, a more fundamental challenge will remain. The content of the rule must be defined. The definition must account for the predictable fact that most of the claims in most of these classes will arise under state law, not federal. Great care must be taken to avoid untoward substantive impact on these state-law claims.

Another proposal advanced by several witnesses was that the

"common evidence" element of predominance should be made an explicit factor in (b)(3) classes. The proposal would require that common proof resolve all, or substantially all, elements of class members' claims. The result will be to avoid the need for thousands of individual "minitrials" after a reduced set of common issues is resolved on a class basis. It was rejoined that in fact there are not thousands of minitrials. Defendants do not insist on this approach. And a commonality of proof requirement, taken very far, would make class litigation almost impossible.

Some of the comments urged that any Rule 23 revision should address problems of notice. Notices in (b)(3) classes now are commonly unintelligible - even sophisticated lawyers must spend hours attempting to decipher them. A "plain English" requirement should be added. Something also might be done to authorize lower cost notice in small-claims classes, and perhaps to require notice in (b)(1) and (b)(2) classes.

Attention turned from these new proposals to specific issues addressed to the published proposals. It was urged that the "maturity" element added to factor (b)(3)(C) was addressed to mass tort cases, and should be removed if mass torts are not to remain a focus of any Rule 23 revisions. Demanding maturity in other settings could upset well-established practices.

If the balancing approach to small-claims classes in proposed factor (b)(3)(F) goes forward, drafting changes may be required. Many have suggested that it should be made clear whether aggregate class benefits may be considered, and whether the projection of probable relief requires or permits a preliminary evaluation of the merits.

The hearing requirement added to subdivision (e) in conjunction with the (b)(4) settlement class proposal was the target of several comments. It has been urged that courts now routinely hold hearings, but do not hold hearings when an action brought as a class action is dismissed before class certification and in circumstances that do not involve any risk of collusion or injury to putative class members. There is little need for this revision unless it is tied to settlement class provisions or other changes in subdivision (e). And there may be risks. It has been urged that many pro se actions are brought as class actions on claims that warrant immediate dismissal; the risk that a hearing must be had in every such case is inappropriate. It also has been suggested that many cases involve first a hearing and approval of a settlement, then administration of the settlement over a protracted period, and finally dismissal; the proposal might be read to require a second hearing before the final dismissal.

The first task for the May meeting will be to decide what steps to take next with the Rule 23 proposals. For some time it has been supposed that it would be best to address Rule 23 once, in a single package. Circumstances, however, may have changed in ways that support separation of the initial package. The challenges

raised by the comments and testimony make it appropriate to consider the prospect of proposing more fundamental changes in Rule 23. The Supreme Court's consideration of an important settlement-class case counsels delay at least on settlement-class proposals. In this setting, it may be appropriate to consider separating the package. Two or even three tracks might be followed. Some proposals could be carried through the regular steps that follow publication: they can be reconsidered in light of the comments and testimony, revised if appropriate, and - if the revisions do not require a second publication - sent ahead for submission to the Judicial Conference, the Supreme Court, and Congress. Others might be held for further study, recognizing that additional proposals are likely to require some time for deliberation, likely further publication, and further consideration. It is always possible that some proposals might be found in a posture that warrants immediate publication; if that should happen, it would be necessary to decide whether to delay immediate action even on proposals that otherwise would be ready to go ahead now.

A set of materials dealing with these matters will be prepared for the May agenda.

At the invitation of the Committee, Deborah Hensler of the RAND Institute for Civil Justice described the design and ongoing progress of a RAND study of class actions. The study is designed to follow a different methodology than the study done for the Committee by the Federal Judicial Center, and to supplement it by looking at different sources and kinds of information. One element is to attempt to develop a sense of the number of class actions by gathering information from electronic data bases, to be supplemented by interviews with counsel. Attention also is being paid to trends. It seems clear even now that class actions remain a relatively rare phenomenon in the total universe of litigation. Corporations and others facing large numbers are talking of dozens or scores of class actions, not hundreds. The "Fortune 50" are the most frequent targets, and they face far larger numbers of individual actions than class actions. Everyone reports significant growth, often speaking of a doubling or tripling in the last three years. Most of the growth, particularly in the last year and a half, has been in state court class actions. The subjects of class litigation also are more diverse than in the past. Mass tort claims are not frequently certified for class treatment, and many of the initial certifications have failed. There also seem to be mass tort property damage cases that are much like personal injury cases; drawing a boundary between "mass tort" classes and other classes may prove difficult. It is clear that a single event may indeed generate multiple class actions - they are viewed as "competing" classes, whether by independent filings in the same jurisdiction or by filings in different jurisdictions. A second element is to measure the dynamics of class litigation. This stage will rely exclusively on interviews with lawyers. Lengthy interviews have been completed with some 50 different people, including leading practitioners in the plaintiffs' bar,

corporations in most sectors of the economy, and so on. Much attention has focused on small damages cases. Generally they do not involve classes all of whose members have suffered only small injuries. And generally they do not involve mere "technical" violations of the law. Some do seem to involve individual claims too small to support the cost of individual notice. This is a rapidly changing area of practice. The lawyers involved in this practice are excited by the challenge, and among the finest lawyers in the country. And these kinds of cases would persist even if Rule 23 were repealed; they would remain as families of related cases, managed together.

Discovery Committee

The Discovery Committee led discussion of the project to review the discovery rules and practice. Complaints of discovery abuse continue to be pressed. It remains difficult, however, to define abuse. Equal difficulties arise with attempts to diagnose, measure, or cure abuse. The other broad issues are no easier. Is discovery too costly by some measure, either generally or in more specific ways that can be profitably addressed by rules changes? Are there proposals that will reduce cost or delay and prove acceptable to all sides?

The project now is in the phase of developing a "smorgasbord of ideas" for the September meeting. The October meeting will pick out the ideas to be developed by the Discovery Committee for the March, 1998 meeting.

It was recognized that there is a powerful view that no changes should be made in the discovery rules. The "no changes" view is particularly popular among judges and academics.

The Discovery Committee began work by holding a January conference in San Francisco in conjunction with the Rule 23 hearings. The lawyers invited to the conference were not a random group. They were selected because of their rich experiences and demonstrated interest in continuing procedural reform. Collectively, they have many years of experience from practice in all sections of the country, representing parties who span the full spectrum of federal-court litigants. The meeting generated substantial levels of agreement on some topics, and disagreement on others. The result was not a crisis report, nor any demand for radical relief. There was a clear consensus that something much like modern discovery is essential. The question is how much discovery, not whether there should be discovery.

There also seemed to be agreement that there are no general problems arising from practice under Rules 33 (interrogatories), 35 (physical and mental examinations), or 36 (requests for admissions). Nor was there much concern with civility.

Compared to the "no changes" view, the January conference showed a different view. They believe that discovery has gotten worse over the last five years. The problem is not so much abuses

as the demands in the "documents" case. There seems to be a substantial practice of over-discovery, but it does not seem to involve calculated abuse for tactical advantage. The document-discovery input is enormous. The actual output of materials useful for pretrial or trial purposes is minuscule. The problems are aggravated in the "one-way" case in which one party holds almost all the documents; when both parties hold substantial volumes of documents, it is much more likely that they will cooperate to find means to manage reasonable discovery.

Apart from the cases with massive document discovery, there may be some problems with concealment. Rules that effect unintentional waiver of privilege also may deserve attention; quite apart from the intrinsic merit of the waiver rules, the fear of waiver exacts a high cost in reviewing documents for discovery responses.

There also was a consensus at the San Francisco meeting that national uniformity is desirable. The Department of Justice seems particularly interested in achieving more uniformity. One obvious need for attention is the variety of disclosure practices that have emerged from the Civil Justice Reform Act programs and the authorization given by Civil Rule 26(a)(1).

There is a strong sense that in most cases discovery is not a problem. The problems seem to be associated with "complex" cases. Defining complex cases may not be easy, however, and there are good reasons to fear an attempt to cure whatever problems may arise in complex cases by rules changes that will apply to cases that generally do not generate problems.

The protective order question remains part of this more general discovery project. The years of study and the two published proposals to amend Rule 26(c) brought this topic close to completion, but the conclusion was deferred with the thought that the discovery terrain might be changed by the broader project. One of the problems addressed by the published proposal continues to demand attention - discovery materials produced in one action may be returned, destroyed, or sheltered by a continuing protective order that forces the parties to parallel litigation to unnecessary work in duplicating the same discovery efforts.

General discussion suggested that one approach to document discovery is to make the demanding party sort it out. If a demand seems excessive, rather than produce the responding party can simply force a motion to compel. The process that leads to a motion can lead to a reasonable result.

It was observed that problems often arise from delegation of discovery to the youngest lawyer involved with a case. Inexperienced lawyers do not know what they will need for trial, and fear criticism if they do not ask for enough.

It also was suggested that the key to successful discovery is active judicial oversight. There are some reasonable grounds for

disagreement among the parties. Ready access to a judge can help the process immeasurably. Although the RAND report on CJRA experience suggests that magistrate judges can play a useful role, involvement of a district judge can be important. One task may be to attempt to sort out the frequency and success of different patterns of judicial behavior: how many judges hold themselves available for telephone discovery conferences? How many delegate problems to magistrate judges? How many take the view that the parties should resolve all discovery disputes for themselves?

Some lawyers have urged that it should be possible to work out a standard protocol identifying the types of documents that are reasonably discovered in various types of litigation. The protocols could be generated by bringing together plaintiff and defendant lawyers from each area of practice. Securities lawyers could work out a protocol for securities cases, antitrust lawyers for antitrust cases, employment discrimination lawyers for employment discrimination cases, and so on. Other lawyers have expressed doubt about this approach, and observe that often it will be difficult to determine which category matches a particular case.

The view was expressed that much good is done during the pre-motion conferences that most districts require. The lawyers work out most problems without judicial intervention. And magistrate judges accomplish a lot in resolving the problems that the lawyers cannot work out.

The Discovery Committee is working with the Federal Center to develop a questionnaire to be sent to all lawyers involved in a sample of 1,000 recently concluded cases. There is a limit, unfortunately, on how much can be asked. The more complex the questionnaire, the lower the level of response will be.

Disclosure practices under Rule 26(a)(1) and under local district variations also were discussed. It was urged that there is a substantial and unfortunate delay at the start of trial by the combined effect of the disclosure rule, the suspension of discovery and disclosure until the Rule 26(f) conference, and the mandatory scheduling order provisions of Rule 16(b). One response has been to issue an "initial" scheduling order at the start of the litigation, subject to revision when a regular scheduling order can be entered under Rule 16(b). It has been suggested that there is a tension between Rule 16 and Rule 26, but at the same time the theory of the 1993 amendments was that the Rule 26(f) conference is necessary to make the Rule 16(b) scheduling order effective.

The possible sources of information on the working of various local disclosure practices, including the "national" rule, were discussed. The RAND CJRA data base is available for study by the Administrative Office and Federal Judicial Center, and RAND itself will be asking some further questions. The data base includes information on lawyer hours and "judge minutes" devoted to discovery, and on discovery motions. The data will be searched to see what kinds of cases generate high levels of discovery, or

frequent discovery disputes. These findings can be related to the policies used - early mandatory disclosure, voluntary disclosure, and so on.

There are a growing number of local CJRA reports. The Eastern District of Pennsylvania has done an elaborate study of disclosure. The Eastern District of New York also has an elaborate study; it may prove instructive to compare their experience with disclosure to experience in the adjacent Southern District of New York, which has rejected disclosure. The Federal Judicial Center has full data on district-level practices, but the options commonly made available to individual judges within each district make it difficult to achieve district-wide comparisons. This phenomenon accounts for the choice to base the FJC survey on a case-level comparison, not a district-by-district approach.

It was suggested that the FJC study might usefully ask for lawyer responses to half a dozen policy questions, seeking "positions, not data."

Many lawyer associations have been asked to contribute ideas to the discovery project. Among them are ATLA, the ABA Litigation Section, the Defense Research Institute, Lawyers for Public Justice, and the American College of Trial Lawyers. The American College has been involved in the launching of the discovery project, and it is hoped that all of these groups - as well as any others than can be brought into the process - will provide much help.

Other Rules

Other pending Rules topics were addressed briefly.

The Copyright Rules will be on the agenda for discussion at the September meeting if time allows; otherwise they will be addressed at the October meeting.

The proposals to revise the Admiralty Rules may be ready in time for presentation at the May meeting. If not, they will be on the agenda for one of the fall meetings.

A Department of Justice proposal to amend Rules 4 and 12 to extend the time to answer in "Bivens" actions was presented in draft form. This proposal will be on the agenda for discussion at the September or October meetings.

Judge Higginbotham

Judge Higginbotham was presented a Resolution of the Judicial Conference of the United States recognizing his service as Chair of the Civil Rules Advisory Committee and as a member, from 1987 to 1993, of the Federal-State Jurisdiction Committee. In accepting the resolution, he observed that it is very important that the Advisory Committee continue the openness policy that it has been following, and that it continue to be willing to engage the hard issues. Congress will be deferential to the process as long as the

Civil Rules Committee **DRAFT** Minutes
March 20 and 21, 1997
page -11-

Committee continues to engage the important issues openly, thoughtfully, and rationally. He also noted that the Committee has been fortunate to have the very strong and thoughtful support of the Administrative Office staff.

Respectfully submitted,

Edward H. Cooper, Reporter

REPORTER'S MEMORANDUM

August, 1996 Rule 23 Proposals: Review

Introduction

Five years of Advisory Committee study led up to the Rule 23 revisions published for comment in August, 1996. The Committee process reflected the important role that class actions have come to play. The Committee participated in several symposia, sought advice from an array of individual lawyers and lawyers' associations, and continually revised its drafts. Many significant issues were put aside at the time of publication, not because they had been studied and found unworthy, but because the Committee sought the maximum advantage to be gained by narrowing the focus of the comments and testimony. The comments and testimony have indeed proved invaluable. Great effort and careful thought were lavished by many. Not only the Committee but the bench and bar are indebted to the many lawyers who voluntarily assumed the responsibility of participating in the rulemaking process.

Helpful advice does not always make for easier work. The public comments and testimony did not generate many surprises. The central issues remain the familiar issues that have been studied and debated at length within the Committee. The many and various cogent expressions of deeply held views, however, demonstrate anew the difficulty of choosing between opposing values. These expressions also underscore the difficulty of implementing whatever choices are made. Any language chosen to effect a new choice will be pushed and pulled through the shredder of adversary contention. Arguments that might seem captious to those sympathetic to a new approach will be made by those hostile to the approach. The hostile arguments may at times succeed, and invariably will generate uncertainty, delay, and expense. Even with the best of good will, moreover, the sheer variety of substantive and factual complexities that beset many class actions assures that unanticipated ambiguities and some measure of unanticipated consequences will attend any change.

The immediate task is to determine whether all, some, or none of the published proposals should go forward with a recommendation for adoption. This task is coupled with the task of deciding whether to pursue further other proposals that were put aside in 1996, or still other proposals that have emerged from the public comments and testimony.

The central issues are identified in Judge Niemeyer's March memorandum. They are substantively and tactically interdependent. Interdependence affects the order of discussion. The most that can be attempted is to reduce the effects of interdependence by beginning with relatively clear issues and working toward the more difficult. To this end, the published proposals are gathered in three groups. New proposals are explored at the end.

The first group of published proposals covers the "when

49 practicable" revision of Rule 23(c)(1) and the proposed
50 interlocutory appeal addition of Rule 23(f). There was little
51 controversy about Rule 23(c)(1). There was substantial debate
52 about Rule 23(f), but it was addressed directly to the prospect of
53 permissive interlocutory appeals. One or both of these amendments
54 could be proposed for adoption now, without concern that the proper
55 disposition should depend on the fate of other proposals. The only
56 likely basis for deferring action would be that other proposals
57 that are not ready for proposal now will soon be ready, and that a
58 single package is better than piecemeal amendment.

59 The second group of published proposals covers proposed Rule
60 23(b)(3) factors (A), (B), and (C). (A) and (C) drew substantial
61 comment; (B) drew very little. The comments reflected significant
62 disagreement about the likely effects these amendments would have,
63 and also about the desirability of the different projected effects.
64 The case for going forward with these proposals now is that the
65 public comment process has illuminated the issues about as well as
66 can be done. If the Committee concludes that they should be
67 adopted as published, or with modifications too modest to require
68 a second round of public comment, they could go forward now. The
69 possible grounds for deferring action - apart from the intrinsic
70 merits of these proposals - arise from possible interdependence
71 with other proposals, present or future, and from the lack of any
72 real need for immediate action. As for interdependence, these
73 factors were proposed in large part in reaction to the problems
74 that surround mass tort class litigation, and particularly
75 dispersed mass tort class litigation. The Committee may wish to
76 consider mass tort litigation further for several reasons. The
77 most prominent reasons for further consideration are the
78 interdependence of mass tort class litigation with settlement
79 classes, and the deeper questions that have been raised about the
80 use of class actions in this setting. As for urgency, there is no
81 indication that district courts are regularly acting in ways
82 inconsistent with the policies underlying these proposals. Present
83 adoption might contribute in some small ways to more thoughtful
84 evaluation of class-certification requests, but no fundamental
85 transformation can be expected.

86 The third group of published proposals covers the small claims
87 balancing factor in (b)(3)(F), the (b)(4) settlement class, and the
88 hearing requirement added to (e). These proposals are those most
89 likely to require further deliberation. Factor (b)(3)(F) has met
90 with substantial support and vehement attack. It also is tied to
91 some of the suggestions for amendments different than those
92 published in 1996. One quite specific tie has been the suggestion
93 that doubts about the cost/benefit ratio of a small-claims class
94 might be resolved not by denying any class but by certifying an
95 opt-in class. Settlement classes involve issues now pending in the
96 Supreme Court. It would be folly to attempt to go forward with a
97 rule before the Supreme Court decision. Even if the Supreme Court
98 should deliver a clear and simple decision well in advance of the

99 Committee meeting, the underlying problems are so complex, and the
100 public comments so rich, that much hard thought will be required to
101 justify a possible determination to recommend final adoption of
102 (b)(4) as published. The hearing requirement was added to (e) as
103 part of the settlement-class discussion. So long as settlement
104 classes remain on the agenda, there are strong reasons to keep
105 subdivision (e) on the agenda. Many of the comments have suggested
106 that (e) should be amended along the lines suggested by Judge
107 Schwarzer, requiring specific findings on each of a number of
108 identified factors bearing on the fairness of the settlement. And
109 there is little need for prompt action; it has been recognized from
110 the beginning that most courts require hearings as part of process
111 of reviewing and approving class-action settlements.

112 In addition to the proposals published last summer, the
113 comments and testimony suggested consideration of several other
114 Rule 23 amendments. Some of these amendments have been considered
115 and put aside by the Committee. Some are new. In no particular
116 order, these suggestions include: preliminary consideration of the
117 merits as part of the certification decision; generating a new and
118 separate rule for mass torts; adding a (b)(3) factor that would
119 emphasize the need for common evidence - implicitly moving away
120 from the focus of earlier Committee drafts that promoted the use of
121 issues classes; requiring greater pleading particularity in class
122 actions, in part to serve the same purposes as would be pursued by
123 the "same evidence" and preliminary look at the merits proposals;
124 adding an opt-in class alternative, or substituting an opt-in
125 procedure for the opt-out procedure now attached to (b)(3);
126 ensuring an effective opt-out opportunity for "futures" class
127 members; adding an opt-out opportunity to (b)(1) and (b)(2)
128 classes; addressing attorney fees; reducing the problems created by
129 overlapping and competing class actions; defeating the power of
130 state courts to certify nationwide classes, more likely by
131 suggesting legislation than by rulemaking; enhancing the quality of
132 notices to class members; permitting notice by sampling in small-
133 claims classes; and measuring the need for class certification
134 against the prospect that effective relief might be obtained by
135 other regulatory agencies.

11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100

Memorandum to Members of the Standing Committee and
Civil Rules Advisory Committee
and
Introduction to Advisory Committee's Working Papers
Collected in Connection With Proposed Changes
to Fed. R. Civ. P. 23 (Class Actions)
by
Paul V. Niemeyer, Chairman
Civil Rules Advisory Committee

While our consideration of changes to Rule 23 (Class Actions) has been protracted, I believe that such care is justified by the importance of the issues. I sense, however, that we may not be finished; rather we find ourselves at a crossroad.

Our inquiry began with the concerns raised several years ago about whether Rule 23 adequately addressed mass torts. Mass tort class actions, because of their basis in state law, their interstate character, and their sheer size -- often involving persons in differing stages of exposure to or injury from a product or condition -- were being handled at or beyond the limits of Rule 23 authority. And settlement of such claims sometimes sought to go well beyond what would have been allowed under Rule 23 were the cases to have been tried.

To understand the full scope and depth of the problems, the Advisory Committee, under the leadership of Judge Patrick Higginbotham, sponsored or participated in a series of conferences at the University of Pennsylvania, New York University, Southern Methodist University, and University of Alabama, as well as regularly scheduled meetings elsewhere. During these conferences and meetings, we heard from experienced practitioners, judges, and academics. We learned that many of the problems called for solutions falling well beyond the scope of rulemaking authority. We did, however, consider a broad array of procedural changes, including ideas to collapse (b)(1), (b)(2), and (b)(3) class actions, to add opt-in and opt-out flexibility, to enhance notice, to define the fiduciary responsibility of class representatives and counsel, and to regulate attorneys fees. In the end, with the intent of stepping cautiously, we opted for what we believed were five modest changes which we published for comment in August 1996.

During the six-month commentary period that followed, we received hundreds of pages of written commentary and testimony from about 90 witnesses at hearings in Philadelphia, Dallas, and San Francisco. Comments and testimony were received from the entire spectrum of experienced users of Rule 23 -- plaintiffs' class action lawyers, plaintiffs' lawyers who prefer not to use the class action device, defendants' lawyers, corporate counsel, judges, academics, journalists, and even persons who had been class members. The Committee was impressed both by the breadth and depth of the comments and, I feel confident in concluding, many Committee members became better informed of the difficult and unresolved policy decisions that underlie current application of Rule 23.

Our reporter, Professor Edward Cooper, has made the substantial effort of summarizing the comments, and his summary is included with our working papers generated during the comment period. I commend his summary to you in preparation for our May 1, 1997, meeting in Naples, Florida.

As most of you probably agree, the principal thrust of the testimony and commentary to our proposed changes related to the "just ain't worth it" factor (Rule 23(b)(3)(F)) and the settlement class provision (Rule 23(b)(4)). Speaking for myself, I believe that each of those provisions needs further discussion and perhaps further modification. I am also convinced that we have to look more closely at our Committee Notes to assure ourselves that they do not undermine the intent of the proposed changes. As for the testimony and commentary relating to the other proposed changes, we should review them also, but I do not believe that they generated as much pressure for further modification.

While I am now convinced that our changes would have some unanticipated effects, I was particularly struck by the testimony that suggested that Rule 23 itself is at the core of a profound and significant change that is now occurring in civil litigation. As the phenomenon of the 1990's, there appears to be an impending shift from individualized litigation to representational litigation. Even though common sense suggests that the aggregated resolution of torts and other claims resulting from the repetitious effects inherent in a mechanized age would be on the increase, the testimony reveals an increase in the last two to three years beyond our reasonable expectations. One witness stated that his company's exposure to class actions has increased 300% in the last three years; another stated 400-500% in the last two years; another, 500-1000% in the last three years; and yet another 300-400% in the last three years. One financial institution's counsel stated that his company was involved in 65 class actions in 1996 alone.

Intentionally or not, we may be coming to rely on civil litigation not only for individualized dispute resolution, but also, through the class action device, to bring about changes in the safety of products, in the disclosure requirements of securities laws, in disclosures connected with banking and insurance billing methods, and in the method for compensating broad segments of society affected by singular torts. Indeed, in a few instances, Congress has passed legislation relying on class action procedures. As attorneys systematically turn to the use of class action litigation to resolve simultaneously thousands and occasionally millions of claims and potential claims, the Third Branch is being bombarded with litigation of a type not anticipated when Rule 23 in its current form was passed.

We have received persuasive testimony from those involved in 1966, when the class action rule in its present form was adopted, that no such class action use was on the minds of the Civil Rules Advisory Committee members. The changes then enacted to Rule 23 were aimed at the rising civil rights litigation and other aggregation of damage claims, but as the comments then observed, they were never aimed at mass torts.

John Frank, who was a member of the Committee in 1966, relates the background against which Rule 23(b)(3) was enacted. He states:

This is a world to which the litigation explosion had not yet come. The problems which became overwhelming in the 80's were not anticipated in the 60's. The Restatement (Second) of Torts and the development of products liability law was still in the offing. The basic idea of a big case with plaintiffs unified as to liability but disparate as to damages was the Grand Canyon airplane crash. A few giant other cases were discussed but, as will be shown, they were expected to be too big for the new rule.

Professor Arthur Miller, who was also a member of the Committee at that time, recalls similarly.

He testified:

Nothing was in the Committee's mind. . . . Nothing was going on. There were a few antitrust cases, a few securities cases. The civil rights legislation was then putative. . . . And the rule was not thought of as having the kind of implication that it now has.

About the current far-reaching application of Rule 23, Professor Miller added:

But you can't blame the rule, because we have had the most incredible upheaval in federal substantive law in the history of the nation between 1963 and 1983, coupled with judicially-created doctrines of ancillary and pendent jurisdiction, now codified in the supplemental jurisdiction statute.

It's a new world. It's a new world that imposes on this Committee problems of enormous delicacy. And you're shooting at a moving target.

Lawyers representing plaintiff classes and in a few instances class members themselves testified about the current importance of being able to correct fraudulent and obviously wrongful conduct in the circumstances where individualized litigation could not be financially justified. We were told of classes so large that claims, if litigated individually, would protract years into the future, risking no recovery from tortious conduct. We were told how attorneys, with the incentive of collective fees, were able to uncover devious conduct. Some characterized the rule's purpose as furthering social policy by effecting disgorgement of illegally obtained gains. In response to repeated Committee questions about the appropriate role of private class action litigation, we heard opinions that the concept of private attorneys general is now well accepted under Rule 23 and that in a few recent enactments, Congress seems to have accepted the notion also. The testimony in support of these positions manifested a growing bar of consumer advocates and mass tort lawyers who find it profitable to resolve the mass disputes of a highly mechanized society only through the aggregation of claims -- mostly under Rule 23, but not exclusively.

From the defendants in these actions, we heard some of the same stories about the use of class actions, but also stories of abuse and extortive pressure exerted through the sheer mass of aggregated claims. Pervasive testimony pointed to an increasing use of the risks attending class

action litigation as a mechanism to settle in circumstances where the defendants would not otherwise have settled. One witness testified that the class action device is "extraordinarily inefficient and unwise method for penalizing the defendant." These witnesses for class action defendants argued that the class action rule has a substantive effect independent of underlying claims and that it is being abused when used for any purpose beyond affording a procedural mechanism to aggregate claims for judicial efficiency.

The paradigmatic case, from the viewpoint of both plaintiffs' and defendants' lawyers, seems to have been represented by the Sandero case settled in Texas. The defendants in that case improperly rounded insurance premium charges upward to the nearest dollar, thereby overcharging policyholders several dollars a year. The charges in the aggregate amounted to tens of millions of dollars. Attorneys representing the plaintiffs' class settled the case, obtaining for each class member a \$5.50 refund. The attorneys received in excess of \$10 million in fees.

Testifying plaintiffs' lawyers argued that the Texas litigation served an important social goal in disciplining the overcharging insurance companies, in forcing disgorgement of all ill-gotten gains, and in enjoining future misconduct. The defendants' lawyers argued that the case was instituted for the benefit of the attorneys and not the litigants and that the litigants could hardly have cared to receive \$5.50 each, particularly when most had to send a request for the refund. They argued that such an action would better have been litigated before the Texas Insurance Commissioner who would have the power to order a refund to the insureds.

The unresolved question raised by the differing perceptions of the Sandero case and by similar testimony and commentary about other cases is whether the class action rule is intended to be solely a procedural tool to aggregate claims for judicial efficiency or whether it is intended to serve more substantively as a social tool to enforce laws through attorneys acting de facto as private attorneys general. If the rule is to serve only as a tool for the aggregation of claims, then its purpose is clearly undermined by policies that class members are presumed to be litigants unless they opt-out. If the rule is to serve as a tool of social policy, however, the size and membership of the class become irrelevant except as to the amount of pressure that can be exerted to enforce a statute or correct a wrong. This fundamental question has not, to my knowledge, ever been expressly addressed by the Committee, and with the increased efficiency and use of class actions, it may be ripe now. That policy issue is most directly implicated by the provision for notice in 23(b)(3) actions.

Rule 23(b)(3) provides for class actions aggregating damage claims of representative members who usually have not taken any initiative to file suit. Often the class members may not even have known that they had a claim. In response to a class action notice authorized for Rule 23(b)(3) actions, these persons will become members of the class unless they opt-out. The presumption underlying the rule, thus, is that the person defined in a class is a litigant because the default position for no response to a notice is that he remains a member of the class. The effect of this presumption is enhanced by the inability of most people to understand and appreciate the complexity of class action notices and by the well-recognized inertia against taking steps to opt-out.

One witness analogized the notices sent in class actions to prospectuses filed with the SEC, observing that even the SEC is trying to make prospectuses easier to read. Another class action lawyer stated,

Notices that come out are really sort of absurd. As a lawyer, I receive these notices at my home about class actions that I am supposedly a member of, and I have trouble figuring out what it's all about. It takes me two hours, three hours.

As class action litigation becomes more efficient and pervasive, we can expect a trend toward the situation where every member of society is a litigant represented by some representative seeking to redress the claims of all class members. In the extreme, every member of society would become a litigant -- a circumstance that our judicial system was not designed to handle.

The question is, accordingly: Should the notice rule for 23(b)(3) class actions presume that all class members are litigants unless they opt-out or should it require class members to opt-in if they wish to be litigants? If we were to reverse the default position of class membership to require members of the class to indicate that they wish to become litigants, then, based on all the testimony we received, class membership would be significantly smaller. One experienced plaintiffs' class action lawyer testified against such an idea: "I am going to have a hard time convincing people to step forward even to make claims, let alone to step forward to be a 'participant' in the litigation." One professor testified that there would be an enormous swing in the number of class members "depending on which way you cast the default rule." And another professor stated that the "very powerful social instrument of a class action would not be as effective. . . . [T]he incentive structure isn't there" without the opt-out provision.

If the prophecy that we must move from individualized litigation to litigation of aggregated claims is fulfilled, then it behooves us to address these difficult fundamental questions about the appropriate purpose of class actions.

If you did not hear or have not read all of the testimony given by the witnesses, I urge you do so in preparation for the May 1 meeting in Naples, Florida. I also suggest that you review Ed Cooper's summary of the written comments. This preparation will enable us to discuss the full range of questions raised by the testimony and commentary, which I think should include:

1. Do we proceed with the proposed changes to Rule 23 without modification?
2. Should we delete Rule 23(b)(3)(F) or modify it to make the "just ain't worth it" factor inapplicable if the judge orders an opt-in notice or to make that factor the decision point for choosing between an opt-out class and an opt-in class?
3. Should we delete Rule 23(b)(4) or modify it to include changes of the type proposed by Professors Coffee and Resnick or of some other type?
4. Should we change the opt-out requirement in 23(b)(3) classes to opt-in or should we provide both options as suggested in an earlier proposal considered by the Committee?
5. Should we simplify notice or mandate more direct notice in 23(b)(3) class actions?

6. Should we enhance the procedure for approving class action settlements, particularly representation of absent class members?
7. Should we revise the Committee Notes to the rule to address witnesses' comments about the tension between the notes and the proposed changes?

And there are surely more open questions. Since I think we have reached the point anticipated earlier by Professor Ben Kaplan, the Committee's reporter in 1966 -- "It will take a generation or so before we can fully appreciate the scope, the virtues, and the vices of the new Rule 23" -- I think we must now discuss the broader issues. I look forward to seeing you in Naples.

Paul V. Niemeyer
March 15, 1997

I Proposals Ready for Present Action

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

The characterization of the Rule 23(c)(1) and (f) proposals as ready for present action is conditional. As with each of the next two groups, the choice rests on a preliminary appraisal of the public comments and testimony in relation to earlier Committee deliberations. Committee consideration may lead to quite different evaluations. Even if each proposal can be recommended for present adoption in a form that does not demand a second publication, the question of severability remains. A decision that two items are ready to go forward now, while others deserve continuing consideration, would force attention to questions of timing. There is some attraction to amending a rule once, or at well separated intervals, not in rapid-flowing succession.

(c) (1) "When Practicable"

149

150

151

152

153

154

(1) ~~As soon as~~ When practicable after the commencement of an action brought as a class action, the court shall determine by order whether it is to be so maintained. An order under this subdivision may be conditional, and may be altered or amended before the decision on the merits.

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

Most of the comments and testimony on this proposal were favorable. The most common observations echoed two observations in the draft Note. Actual practice is to certify when practicable, not "as soon as" practicable. This practical approach to practicability is often followed even in courts that have local rules specifying a deadline for certification. Time is required to develop information about what the issues will be; expanding the time before certification will make for better-informed decisions. Deferring the certification decision also is helpful in supporting precertification determination of motions to dismiss or for summary judgment. It also was observed - more often in comments addressed to other proposals than in the comments addressed directly to the (c) (1) proposal - that the practice of conditional certification does not provide effective protection against the dangers of hasty certification. Even a conditional certification generates substantial pressure to settle, in part because even a conditional certification acquires a momentum that is difficult to stop.

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

Opposing comments rested in large part on opposition to precertification motions to dismiss or for summary judgment. It is urged that the time required for discovery on the merits for summary-judgment purposes will unreasonably delay certification. One comment suggested that it would be better to require still earlier certification rulings, so that class members who learn of a pending class action in the media are not left in prolonged doubt about the fate of the action. Another opposed the proposal only to the extent that it was tied by the Note to settlement classes.

181

182

There is a drafting suggestion that "when practicable" is not necessary - the elimination of the "as soon as" requirement makes

183 it surplusage. The same thought could be conveyed by these words:
184 "The court shall determine by order whether an action brought as a
185 class action is to be so maintained." Still greater simplification
186 could be managed: "The court shall determine by order whether to
187 certify an action brought as a class action. The order may be
188 conditional, and may be altered or amended before the decision on
189 the merits." Although style improvements are always tempting,
190 these proposals seem minor. The change from the current language
191 is emphasized by the published draft. It likely is better to
192 retain the language of the published draft.

193 The Note will need changes if it is decided to go ahead with
194 (c) (1) now but to defer action on other proposals that added to the
195 reasons for proposing the (c) (1) change. The possible deferral or
196 disappearance of these reasons does not argue for putting aside
197 (c) (1). The many supporting comments did not rest on these
198 reasons. Although the (c) (1) change would be made even more
199 desirable by adoption of the settlement class proposal, or the new
200 factors in (b) (3), the independent reasons for the change are
201 sufficient to justify present adoption. The draft Note might be
202 changed as follows:

COMMITTEE NOTE

203 *Subdivision (c).* The requirement that the court
204 determine whether to certify a class "as soon as practicable
205 after commencement of an action" is amended to provide for
206 certification "when practicable."
207

208 The Federal Judicial Center study showed many cases in
209 which it was doubtful whether determination of the class-
210 action question was made as soon as practicable after
211 commencement of the action. This result occurred even in
212 districts with local rules requiring determination within a
213 specified period. These practices may reflect the dominance
214 of practicability as a pragmatic concept that effectively has
215 translated "as soon as" to mean "when." ~~Public comments and~~
216 ~~testimony entrench the observation that the amendment simply~~
217 ~~conforms the language of the rule to predominant current~~
218 ~~practice. The inquiries needed to support a realistic~~
219 ~~application of the predominance and superiority requirements~~
220 ~~for certification of a (b) (3) class, for example, may be~~
221 ~~weakened by undue pressure for an early certification~~
222 ~~decision. The amendment makes this approach secure and~~
223 ~~supports the changes made in subdivision (b) (3) and the~~
224 ~~addition of subdivision (b) (4). Significant preliminary~~
225 ~~preparation may be required in a (b) (3) action, for example,~~
226 ~~to appraise the factors identified in new or amended~~
227 ~~subparagraphs (A), (B), (C), and (F). Certification of a~~
228 ~~settlement class under new subdivision (b) (4) cannot happen~~
229 ~~until the parties have reached a settlement agreement, and~~
230 ~~there should not be any pressure to reach settlement "as soon~~

231
232
233
234
235
236
237

as practicable." The certification decision also may be deferred to support attempts to settle the action.

Amendment of the "as soon as practicable" requirement also confirms the common practice of ruling on motions to dismiss or for summary judgment before the class certification decision. A few courts have feared that this useful practice is inconsistent with the "as soon as practicable" requirement.

238

(f) Permissive Interlocutory Appeal

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

This proposal would create an opportunity to appeal an order granting or denying certification. The determination whether to permit an appeal would be confided solely to the discretion of the court of appeals. Comment and testimony were mixed, providing enthusiastic support and equally enthusiastic opposition. It is fair to say that most opposition came from those who sought to present the concerns of typical plaintiffs, while most support came from those offering the perspective of defendants. Although there is much detail in the many observations, there is little that is new to the Committee. It is not surprising that little new information has appeared. The interlocutory appeal provision has persisted without significant change from the earliest drafts, and was reviewed by many eyes before it was published. The constant character of the differing views suggests that the time has come for final Committee action on this proposal. Further work should be required only if the Committee decides to propose substantial changes that would warrant publication for a second round of public comment.

257

As published, proposed Rule 23(f) would read:

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

(f) Appeals. A court of appeals may in its discretion permit an appeal from an order of a district court granting or denying class action certification under this rule if application is made to it within ten days after entry of the order. An appeal does not stay proceedings in the district court unless the district judge or the court of appeals so orders.

265

Support for the Proposal – and Beyond

266

267

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

Comments supporting increased opportunities for review of certification orders before final judgment emphasize the inadequacy of present appeal opportunities. 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b) requires certification by the judge who has made the certification order, and even a willing judge may have difficulty with the criteria that prevent free use of § 1292(b). Mandamus is not satisfactory because many courts apply the traditional and very demanding tests that make mandamus truly an extraordinary remedy. While increased use of mandamus might more often satisfy the need for review, there would be an undesirable strain on ordinary mandamus standards. These views lead at least to approval of the proposal. They also lead beyond the proposal to suggestions that the Note should be revised to retract several limiting suggestions. A few comments suggest further expansion of the opportunity to appeal, including creation of an appeal as a matter of right.

281

282

283

284

The perceived inadequacy of § 1292(b) rests in part on the concern that a district judge may so believe in the correctness of an order that has required much hard thought as to overlook the forceful or compelling arguments on the other side. In addition,

285 some comments suggest that class certification may be ordered as a
286 bludgeon to coerce settlement; in these cases, appeal certification
287 will be denied to preserve the desired settlement pressure.

288 The need for appeal was often expressed in terms of the
289 coercive settlement effects generated by class certification. Many
290 different phrases were used to assert that certification can cause
291 irreparable injury. In addition, a somewhat smaller number of
292 comments noted that denial of certification can prove the death
293 knell of the litigation.

294 Practical effects also were anticipated. The prospect of
295 appeal may encourage greater rigor by district courts. The
296 temptation to use class certification to induce settlement will be
297 reduced.

298 Some observers suggested that there is great disuniformity in
299 district-court class-action practices. Final judgment appeals have
300 not provided sufficient opportunities to develop a uniform body of
301 law. More frequent appeals will create more uniformity.
302 Uniformity in turn will discourage the "long-shot" filings that
303 rely on the more extreme occasional uses of Rule 23, and may reduce
304 the temptation to file repeatedly in different courts until one
305 judge can be persuaded to certify a desired class.

306 The opportunity to appeal will be more valuable if the (c)(1)
307 proposal is adopted, reducing the pressure to make hurried
308 certification decisions. A more relaxed approach to the
309 certification decision will develop a better record, supporting
310 both better decisions whether to grant appeal and the opportunity
311 for better-informed and more useful decisions on the merits of the
312 appeals that are accepted.

313 Many of those who endorse the proposal urge that it does not
314 go far enough to facilitate prompt review. The strongest
315 suggestion is that there should be appeal as a matter of right from
316 an order granting or denying certification.

317 The most common suggestion is that the Note detracts unduly
318 from the promise of the rule. In response to concerns that
319 certification appeals would be sought too often, and perhaps
320 granted too often, the Note was written to provide several
321 reassurances that this new appeal opportunity is a special tool, to
322 be used with restraint. These portions of the Note are redlined
323 below to facilitate reconsideration. It is urged that the Note
324 should merely describe the new procedure, leaving it to the courts
325 of appeals to develop their own standards for review. The Note is
326 seen as a distraction that will fuel fruitless debates about the
327 meaning of the Note, not about the actual considerations that
328 should control the decision whether to grant an appeal. The
329 paragraph that invites district judges to comment on the utility of
330 an appeal also is challenged. Reliance on district judge views is
331 feared as a regression toward the constraints that weaken the value

332 of § 1292(b).

333 Another common suggestion was that the Note is too neutral on
334 the desirability of a stay pending appeal. The most enthusiastic
335 view is that there should be an automatic stay of district court
336 proceedings pending appeal. More restrained views would rely less
337 on district court discretion, and would use the Note to urge the
338 frequent need to avoid the great costs of pretrial proceedings
339 pending appeal from an order that grants certification.

340 The 10-day limit for appeal has been questioned on the ground
341 that the more appeal-worthy the order, the greater the value of
342 seeking trial court reconsideration. The time should be 10 days
343 from the order or from an order denying reconsideration. Although
344 the suggestions to not make the point, this approach may require a
345 time limit for seeking reconsideration. The time for seeking
346 reconsideration is controlled by entry of judgment; class
347 certification orders are, in addition, expressly made subject to
348 reconsideration at any time. In order to avoid applications for
349 appeal supported by a motion for reconsideration made long after
350 the initial order, an express limit could be attached to the appeal
351 time. One example would be that the time to apply for permission
352 to appeal is 10 days from the initial order, or 10 days from action
353 on a motion to alter or amend that is made no later than 10 days
354 from the initial order. These questions tie to another suggestion,
355 which would borrow from the interlocutory injunction appeal statute
356 to allow appeal not only as to the initial certification decision
357 but also from any subsequent order "continuing, modifying,
358 refusing, dissolving, or refusing to dissolve or modify the order
359 granting or denying class certification."

360 The lack of expressed standards is questioned by those who
361 support the proposal as well as those who oppose it. One
362 possibility, urged primarily by those who oppose, is that the rule
363 should adopt the constraints of § 1292(b): the order must involve
364 "a controlling question of law as to which there is substantial
365 ground for difference of opinion" and it must be found "that an
366 immediate appeal from the order may materially advance the ultimate
367 termination of the litigation." Another possibility is to suggest
368 standards in the Note. The standards offered include certification
369 of a nationwide class, the need to resolve an important conflict in
370 district court decisions, identification of a novel or unsettled
371 question, and a substantial departure from the accepted and usual
372 course of judicial proceedings.

373 Opposition to the Proposal

374 The central themes of the arguments opposing the appeal
375 proposal recur repeatedly. Present opportunities for review by

376 extraordinary writ or § 1292(b) appeal are adequate.¹ Additional
377 appeal opportunities will become the occasion for added cost and
378 delay. Defendants will seek review of every order granting
379 certification, and indeed will be encouraged to resist
380 certification – and to multiply the grounds of resistance – solely
381 for the purpose of adding cost and delay. Even the valiant lawyer
382 who would not resort to such tactics will feel irresistible client
383 pressure to exhaust every possible opportunity for review. The
384 opponents add that virtually all defendants support the proposal or
385 wish to expand it, while virtually all plaintiffs oppose it,
386 proving that the proposal is pro-defendant and not substantively
387 neutral. At most, an opportunity should be given to plaintiffs to
388 appeal denial of certification; defendants should not be allowed an
389 appeal from class certification. There is no reason to treat class
390 certification decisions as a special exception to the final-
391 judgment requirement, and there are many reasons to reject any such
392 exception.

393 A more pointed argument questions the value of appellate
394 review. Certification decisions must reconcile a number of complex
395 and often conflicting factors, and depend on tangled facts. On
396 this view, district courts have immediate and regular experience
397 with the realities of administering Rule 23. Appellate courts lack
398 this direct experience, and in the nature of the selective review
399 process are likely to confront only the pathological cases. The
400 result will be a growing body of appellate case law that distorts
401 and misdirects class-action practice. A variation of this argument
402 is that district courts, taking comfort in the availability of
403 review of serious mistakes, will become less careful about
404 certification decisions.

405 The Note suggestion that an order granting certification "may
406 force a defendant to settle rather than incur the costs of
407 defending a class action and run the risk of potentially ruinous
408 liability" is challenged as wanting empirical support. The FJC
409 study is offered as proof that there is no empirical support. And
410 it is asserted that in fact defendants are not forced to settle.

411 Some of the opposition arguments rest on the effect of other
412 proposals. The most direct argument is that proposed factor
413 (b)(3)(F) will entail preliminary consideration of the merits,
414 entangling appeals with reconsideration of the merits.

415 The proposals for revision advanced by the opponents often –
416 and not surprisingly – reverse the proposals for extension advanced

417 ¹ It is perhaps significant that the comments do not rely on
418 the adequacy of review incident to interlocutory injunction
419 appeals, much less on the adequacy of review on appeal from a
420 judgment final in the traditional sense that there is nothing left
421 to be done, unless it be to execute a judgment for the plaintiff.

422 by the proponents. The desire to spell out factors that guide or
423 control discretion is noted above.

424 One clear suggestion is that if (f) should be adopted in any
425 form, it should be limited to mass torts and any other identifiable
426 area of class litigation that presents substantial numbers of novel
427 and unsettled questions. Class-action practice is said to be well
428 settled in many other areas, offering little opportunity for profit
429 and much risk of mischief if pretrial appeals are facilitated.

430 Other suggestions urge that cautionary language in the Note be
431 incorporated in the text of the Rule. These suggestions focus on
432 the various admonitions that review should be granted with
433 restraint, and on the reflection that district-court advice can
434 assist the decision whether to grant review.

435 The debate about stays pending appeal is maintained on the
436 opposition side by arguments that the rule should expressly permit
437 discovery on the merits while any appeal is pending.

438

Resolution

439 These are familiar arguments. The Committee has considered
440 them time and again. Time and again, the Committee has accepted
441 the view that the proposed appeal provision will cause little added
442 expense or delay in the vast majority of cases. This view rests on
443 experience with § 1292(b) applications for permission to appeal -
444 even in these cases, with the support of trial-court certification,
445 the courts of appeals are able to decide whether to allow an appeal
446 in very little time. Significant delay and added cost will occur
447 only in the cases presenting questions so serious as to justify
448 permission to appeal. The comments and testimony provide the
449 occasion for one final reconsideration, but add little that is new
450 to the Committee. There is no evident need to present draft
451 variations of the published proposal.

452 After reconsideration, the most serious question raised by the
453 comments is whether to modify the Note by reducing the attempt to
454 guide appeals-court discretion. The repeated references to §
455 1292(b) may be confusing, because they may be read to import the
456 limiting § 1292(b) criteria that were deliberately omitted from the
457 rule. The intent was to refer to the scope of appeals-court
458 discretion under § 1292(b). The most common explanation of the
459 discretion element under § 1292(b), however, is that this
460 discretion parallels the Supreme Court's discretion on petitions
461 for certiorari. Perhaps the reference should be directly to
462 certiorari discretion.

463

Possible Note Revisions

464 One of the many possible versions of the Note is set out
465 below. Because the cautionary statements were so deliberately
466 adopted, they are emphasized by redlining rather than overstriking.
467 New material continues to be underscored.

468 *Subdivision (f)*. This permissive interlocutory appeal
469 provision is adopted under the power conferred by 28 U.S.C. §
470 1292(e). Appeal from an order granting or denying class
471 certification is permitted in the sole discretion of the court of
472 appeals. No other type of Rule 23 order is covered by this
473 provision. It is designed on the model of § 1292(b), relying in
474 many ways on the jurisprudence that has developed around § 1292(b)
475 to reduce the potential costs of interlocutory appeals. At the
476 same time, subdivision (f) departs from § 1292(b) in two
477 significant ways. The court of appeals is given unfettered
478 discretion whether to permit the appeal, akin to the discretion
479 exercised by the Supreme Court in acting on a petition for
480 certiorari. This discretion suggests an analogy to the provision
481 in 28 U.S.C. § 1292(b) for permissive appeal on certification by a
482 district court. Subdivision (f), however, departs from the §
483 1292(b) model in two significant ways. It does not require that
484 the district court certify the certification ruling for appeal,
485 although the district court often can assist the parties and court
486 of appeals by offering advice on the desirability of appeal. And
487 it does not include the potentially limiting requirements of §
488 1292(b) that the district court order "involve[] a controlling
489 question of law as to which there is substantial ground for
490 difference of opinion and that an immediate appeal from the order
491 may materially advance the ultimate termination of the litigation."

492 ~~Permission to appeal should be granted with restraint.~~ The
493 courts of appeals will develop standards for granting review that
494 reflect the changing areas of uncertainty in class litigation. The
495 Federal Judicial Center study supports the view that many suits
496 with class-action allegations present familiar and almost routine
497 issues that are no more worthy of immediate appeal than many other
498 interlocutory rulings. Yet several concerns justify expansion of
499 present opportunities to appeal. An order denying certification
500 may confront the plaintiff with a situation in which the only sure
501 path to appellate review is by proceeding to final judgment on the
502 merits of an individual claim that, standing alone, is far smaller
503 than the costs of litigation. An order granting certification, on
504 the other hand, may force a defendant to settle rather than incur
505 the costs of defending a class action and run the risk of
506 potentially ruinous liability. These concerns can be met at low
507 cost by establishing in the court of appeals a discretionary power
508 to grant interlocutory review in cases that show appeal-worthy
509 certification issues.

510 ~~The expansion of appeal opportunities effected by subdivision~~
511 ~~(f) is modest. Court of appeals discretion is as broad as under §~~
512 ~~1292(b). Permission to appeal may be granted or denied on the~~
513 ~~basis of any consideration that the court of appeals finds~~
514 ~~persuasive. Permission is most likely to be granted when the~~
515 ~~certification decision turns on a novel or unsettled question of~~
516 ~~law, or when, as a practical matter, the decision on certification~~
517 ~~is likely dispositive of the litigation. Such questions are most~~

518 likely to arise during the early years of experience with new
519 class-action provisions as they may be adopted into Rule 23 or
520 enacted by legislation. Permission almost always will be denied
521 when the certification decision turns on case-specific matters of
522 fact and district court discretion.

523 The district court, having worked through the certification
524 decision, often will be able to provide cogent advice on the
525 factors that bear on the decision whether to permit appeal. This
526 advice can be particularly valuable if the certification decision
527 is tentative. Even as to a firm certification decision, a
528 statement of reasons bearing on the probable benefits and costs of
529 immediate appeal can help focus the court of appeals decision, and
530 may persuade the disappointed party that an attempt to appeal would
531 be fruitless.

532 The 10-day period for seeking permission to appeal is designed
533 to reduce the risk that attempted appeals will disrupt continuing
534 proceedings. It is expected that the courts of appeals will act
535 quickly in making the preliminary determination whether to permit
536 appeal. Permission to appeal does not stay trial court
537 proceedings. A stay should be sought first from the trial court.
538 If the trial court refuses a stay, its action and any explanation
539 of its views should weigh heavily with the court of appeals.

540 Appellate Rule 5 has been modified to establish the procedure
541 for petitioning for leave to appeal under subdivision (f).

542

II Proposals In Mid-Ground

543 Proposed Rule 23(b)(3) factors (A), (B), and (C) are brought
544 together in this mid-ground section. None of them drew the
545 firestorms of conflicting argument that were drawn by proposed
546 factor (b)(3)(F) or by the (b)(4) settlement class proposal. There
547 were, however, substantial protests, particularly as to factor (A).
548 These three factors are brought together, however, by ties other
549 and more important than these rough assessments of
550 controversiality. All three factors were inspired largely by a
551 desire to remind district courts of concerns that are important in
552 approaching requests to certify mass tort classes. Each is to some
553 extent tied to settlement class issues through this mass-tort
554 nexus. None of the three responds to a pressing need for immediate
555 action; to the contrary, a growing number of appellate decisions
556 have provided much of the focus that these proposals would have
557 brought to the text of Rule 23(b)(3). If the Committee determines
558 to study further the role of class actions in mass-tort litigation,
559 there are strong arguments for including these factors in that
560 study.

561 Beyond these ties lie two more fundamental connections to the
562 issues raised by the (b)(3)(F) proposal. One is the role of the
563 (b)(3) option to request exclusion from the class. The factor (A)
564 discussion focuses on the pragmatic factors that may make the opt-
565 out opportunity a more or less meaningful device for protecting the
566 interest in individual litigation. The factor (F) discussion, on
567 the other hand, forces attention to the very legitimacy of opt-out
568 classes and the conceptual justification for preclusion by
569 representation. The other connection, closely bound to the first,
570 is presented by the "goldilocks" protest that (A) and (F) together
571 seem calculated to limit class litigation to claims that are not
572 too large, nor too small, but "just right." Together, these issues
573 challenge the very existence of (b)(3) classes and raise troubling
574 questions that reach out to (b)(1) and (b)(2) classes as well.

575 The frequent cost of proposing relatively minor amendments is
576 underscored by a final common aspect of the comments and testimony
577 on all four proposed (b)(3) factors, (A), (B), (C), and (F). Each
578 is clearly intended to be merely an identification of one factor
579 that should be weighed in the complex calculations of predominance
580 and superiority. None was intended to be in any way an independent
581 requirement that must be satisfied to warrant class certification.
582 None was intended to be, standing alone, a uniquely salient factor
583 in the discretionary certification decision, with the possible
584 exception of factor (F). Lawyer after lawyer, however, made it
585 clear that any change in the form of these proposals will become
586 the occasion for vigorous partisan advocacy, seeking to wrest
587 unintended advantage from intentionally modest shadings of emphasis
588 and degree. The cost of achieving modest improvements in the rule,
589 expressing concerns that enter many well-informed certification
590 decisions today, will be several years of fractious litigating

591 efforts to obscure and extend the intended meaning. These comments
592 may have been intended in part to intimidate by overstatement. The
593 risk, however, is sufficiently real to be weighed in deciding
594 whether to press for immediate adoption. The risk may be
595 underscored by the many comments that Rule 23 works well now.
596 These comments were made most frequently with respect to antitrust
597 and securities litigation, with employment discrimination added at
598 times.

599 **(A) Practical Ability To Pursue Without Class**

600 Proposed factor 23(b)(3)(A) would add as a factor pertinent to
601 the predominance and superiority determinations

602 **(A)** the practical ability of individual class members
603 to pursue their claims without class certification;

604 As often happens, the comments supporting the proposal were
605 less detailed than the opposing comments. Some were simply that
606 the proposal has it right, or that this is a sound beginning in a
607 process that should limit (b)(3) classes still further.

608 Many of the comments emphasized the need to "return to
609 fundamentals." The core of adversary litigation remains a contest
610 between individual litigants, directly controlled by the parties
611 themselves. Individual party control is essential to control the
612 lawyers, to ensure that the litigation serves the intended purpose
613 of aiding the parties rather than the lawyers. Rule 23(b)(3) has
614 evolved into a body of judge-made law that has no acceptable
615 foundations in the intent of the framers or in the theory of
616 private-party adversary litigation. Although ATLA does not support
617 the proposal, it states that the purpose of Rule 23 is to aggregate
618 small claims, not to achieve efficiency in disposing of
619 individually large claims; that there is an important individual
620 interest in personal injury and death claims that demands
621 individual control.

622 The importance of individual control is tied in some of the
623 comments to the needs for individual proof. Focusing on mass
624 torts, it is urged that mass torts ordinarily require
625 individualized proof on such issues as specific causation and
626 damages, and that class actions cannot accommodate the need for
627 such proof. The alternative of an "issues" class to resolve such
628 matters as "general causation" is rejected as undesirable.

629 The role of individual control also was tied to a perspective
630 caught up in proposed factor (B). This approach would emphasize
631 the importance of alternatives that do not involve individual
632 control. Smaller classes, consolidation under § 1407, and
633 aggregation by other means may all sacrifice individual control but
634 prove better than a single huge class litigation in a single court.

635 Several comments focused on the problems that arise when a
636 single class includes individual claims that are strong on the
637 merits and substantial in amount with other individual claims that
638 are weak on the merits or insubstantial in amount. These cases
639 present an unavoidable sacrifice of the interests of the strong and
640 substantial claimants to the interests of others. This conflict of
641 interests is avoided by emphasizing the importance of individual
642 litigation.

643 Extension of (A) also was urged. Consideration should be
644 given not only to individual litigation but also to the prospect of
645 administrative relief or self-correction by the defendant. This
646 approach would bring in small individual claims that do not support
647 individual litigation. On this view, better relief or lower cost
648 may be achieved by administrative proceedings, judicial proceedings
649 instituted by public agencies, or the defendant's own acts. One
650 formulation would add four words: "the practical ability of
651 individual class members to pursue their claims or otherwise obtain
652 relief without class certification."

653 The proponents also urged that the Note should not encourage
654 small-claims classes. The illustration of a product defect that
655 causes a small number of personal injuries and causes widespread
656 loss of product value was challenged, apparently on the ground that
657 the value loss is - if it ever is real at all - a self-fulfilling
658 function of the publicity that surrounds class litigation.

659 Arguments challenging the proposal took many forms. The
660 central propositions are that: courts already take account of this
661 factor to the proper extent; the right to opt out protects
662 individual interests in any event; the rule works well now; any
663 change will cause short-term confusion and long-term administrative
664 headaches; many class members who are able to pursue individual
665 litigation prefer to remain in a class action; class members with
666 large individual claims may be the best possible class
667 representatives; and class litigation may support remedies that are
668 not possible in individual actions. Other arguments will be
669 summarized after these arguments are elaborated.

670 The argument that the valid part of (A) is embraced by present
671 practice begins with the present rule, which makes pertinent "the
672 interest of members of the class in individually controlling the
673 prosecution or defense of separate actions." Practical ability,
674 the element emphasized by proposed (A), is distinct from interest,
675 but it has no meaning unless there is an interest in separate
676 litigation. If there is no interest, the ability is not relevant.
677 If there is an interest in separate litigation, the lack of ability
678 bears only on certifying a class after all. The attempt of (A) is
679 only to ensure that courts focus on the practical ability, but no
680 real guidance is offered as to the nature of the intended change.

681 This emphasis on the interest in separate litigation underlies
682 the most common observation. Comment after comment emphasized that
683 many class members who would be able to pursue individual
684 litigation prefer to remain in a class action. This observation
685 was linked to the observation that many classes include a wide
686 spectrum of claims, from rather small to quite large. One
687 illustration was the corrugated container antitrust litigation,
688 involving individual claims that ranged from less than \$100 to
689 about \$10,000,000. The preference for class litigation may rest on
690 several factors. One is the cost of pursuing even a sizable claim

691 on the merits - antitrust and securities litigation provided the
692 most frequent illustrations. Another is the fear of retaliation;
693 ongoing relationships are not jeopardized by comparatively
694 anonymous participation in class litigation in the way that follows
695 from direct adversary litigation. And an efficiency argument is
696 tied to the preference argument: there is no reason to force the
697 inefficiencies of separate litigation on those who prefer to remain
698 in the class.

699 The importance of continuing to involve large claimants in the
700 class was often addressed by reference to the 1995 private
701 securities litigation reform legislation. That legislation creates
702 a presumption that the best class representative is the one with
703 the largest individual claim.

704 Claimants with large individual claims, it is urged, also are
705 those for whom the opportunity to opt out is most meaningful. They
706 are most likely to be sufficiently sophisticated to understand the
707 class-action notice, most likely to be represented or to seek legal
708 advice, and most likely to act on a wise assessment of individual
709 advantage. The litigant who is truly able to pursue individual
710 litigation also is truly able to opt out without adding further
711 complication to the rule. The importance of large claimants is
712 stressed from another perspective as well. Exclusion of large
713 claimants from the class definition makes it more difficult to
714 achieve settlement - a phenomenon that may be attributed to the
715 bargaining power of their claims, or that instead may be attributed
716 to the defendant's desire to achieve "global peace." The risk that
717 the strong claims will be reduced in negotiation for the advantage
718 of weak claims can be met, it is urged, by subclassing.

719 One comment, focusing on mass torts and drawing from the
720 heart-valve experience, urged that even if every class member is
721 able to pursue individual litigation, class litigation can achieve
722 remedies that are not available in individual actions. The
723 judgment in that litigation included funding for research that
724 would benefit the class.

725 The administrative confusions foretold for (A) are many and
726 dire. The predictions rest in part on the lack of any identified
727 criteria for measuring the practical ability to pursue separate
728 litigation. Does ability depend on the size of individual claims?
729 Individual resources? Ability to secure contingent-fee
730 representation? Individual savvy and sophistication? Actual
731 desire? Other factors? The lack of criteria supports projections
732 that many criteria will be relevant, or will be claimed to be
733 relevant. Application of these criteria in turn will lead to
734 extensive discovery. Defendants commonly have better information
735 about many factors bearing on individual ability than is available
736 to class representatives by other means. Identification of class
737 members is only the beginning. Information about the nature of
738 their transactions or events is important. So is information about

739 the probable size of their claims. Beyond this point, it will be
740 urged that practical ability turns on the probable merits of the
741 claim, leading to discovery and dispute about the merits. (This
742 prediction is particularly difficult to unravel - a defendant who
743 wants to argue that individual class members are able to pursue
744 individual actions is not likely to make strong arguments about the
745 strength of their claims on the merits. Perhaps the point is that
746 the defendant will argue that the issues that will prove its
747 nonliability are simple and clear, so that individual litigants can
748 easily pursue separate actions.) The most dire prediction is that
749 discovery must extend to each prospective class member, so as to
750 measure capacity to litigate, interest in separate litigation, and
751 the like.

752 Another argument stresses the desire to achieve like treatment
753 of like-situated claimants. Individual actions will lead to
754 recovery for some class members, but not others.

755 Some comments suggested that (A) is drawn from concern with
756 the large individual claims held by members of mass-tort classes,
757 and that this concern should be addressed separately without
758 jeopardizing the present successes of Rule 23 in other fields. In
759 similar fashion, it was urged that any concern with future claims
760 should be addressed directly.

761 A concern not often addressed directly, but made explicit at
762 times, was that factor (A) would make it possible for courts
763 hostile to Rule 23 to defeat desirable class actions. This was
764 tied to the view that by excluding all large individual claims, the
765 class could be narrowed to a point that would make it infeasible to
766 bear the risks and costs of litigation even if the class were
767 certified.

768 Two suggestions were made for the Note. It should not refer
769 to (b)(1) and (b)(2) classes, see pages 6-7 of the published
770 version. And the Note should say, as a preface to all the (b)(3)
771 factors, that no one factor should predominate.

772 The balance to be struck among all these comments is not
773 clear. Perhaps the first question to be resolved is whether (A),
774 as proposed, offers a significant improvement in administration of
775 (b)(3) classes. The value of proceeding further with (A) as
776 published, or in some other form, may come to depend heavily on the
777 determination whether to propose other changes in (b)(3). If it is
778 decided to go ahead, it will be important to address some of the
779 objections. As always, it is easier to address objections by
780 revising the Note than by elaborating the rule itself. The Note
781 can say that this is only one factor; that account should be taken
782 of the ability to provide effective notice on terms that will
783 ensure the reality of the opt-out right; that administration should
784 not descend to elaborate discovery, detailed individual
785 assessments, predictions of the merits, or the like; that large
786 claims should be excluded from the class definition only for

787 reasons that overcome the frequent desire of those who have large
788 claims to remain in the class, the benefits of retaining large
789 claims in the class - including better representation and better
790 supervision of the representatives, as well as greater uniformity
791 of outcomes; and so on. Putting all of that and more into the text
792 of the rule will be a challenge.

793 Rather than set out possible Note provisions separately here,
794 a combined Note reflecting suggestions on factors (A), (B), and (C)
795 is set out after the discussions of (B) and (C).

796

(B) Separate-Action Interest

797

Proposed factor (B) would make several modest changes in present factor (A):

798

799

(B) ~~the interest of members of the class in individually controlling the prosecution or defense of class members' interests in maintaining or defending separate actions;~~

800

801

802

803

The Note ties these changes to the new factor (A) emphasis on the "practical ability" to pursue claims without class certification. Most of the comments and testimony tied the two factors together; the points identified in discussing factor (A) reappear here as well.

804

805

806

807

808

The arguments advanced in support of the proposal emphasized the importance of individual control of litigation that has important individual consequences. It was suggested that the opportunity to opt out of a (b)(3) class does not fully protect this interest. As with factor (A), it was suggested that aggregation of claims into a single class diminishes the value of strong individual claims that are traded off for the benefit of weak individual claims. Approval was expressed for the Note statement that concern for judicial efficiency should not overcome the interest in individual litigation.

809

810

811

812

813

814

815

816

817

818

Support for the purpose of factor (B) also suggested extensions. The Note suggestion that individual interests might be outweighed by the need to marshal limited assets was assailed as "an invitation to mayhem"; this need is better addressed by bankruptcy or a "limited fund" (b)(1) class. The evident intent to pare back class certification of mass tort actions was approved in terms suggesting that still more forceful steps should be taken to restrict or defeat mass-tort classes.

819

820

821

822

823

824

825

826

The most direct criticism was that the focus on mass torts may have obscured the potential impact of (B) in other settings. There might be a tendency to exclude large claims from more traditional class actions, as in the securities field, with undesirable consequences. This criticism was supplemented by the view that there is no demonstrated need for change.

827

828

829

830

831

832

There also was criticism of the Note on the ground that it seems to suggest that a class should be certified whenever individual litigation is not feasible. It should be made clear that a class has public value only when "consistent with the underlying substantive claims established by Congress."

833

834

835

836

837

Factor (B) was the part of the proposals that was intended to focus attention on the full range of alternatives to class treatment. Individual actions are not the only alternative. Different or smaller classes, intervention, consolidation, and transfer for coordinated pretrial proceedings or trial were listed

838

839

840

841

842 in the Note. This change was framed by deletion of the reference
843 to "individually controlling" in the present rule. The comments
844 and testimony generally ignored this aspect of the proposal. A few
845 of the comments on factor (A), indeed, suggested that something
846 should be said about the alternatives that lie between a nationwide
847 class and stand-alone individual actions.

848 Outside of the public comment process, forceful challenges
849 have been addressed to the value of individual litigation in mass
850 tort situations. Professor Mullenix has warned against
851 romantically unrealistic views of the realities of "individual"
852 litigation. The reality is said to be that most victims do not
853 have real relationships with their attorneys. The attorneys have
854 "inventories" of clients who do not and cannot play any realistic
855 role in making decisions about litigation or settlement. Claims
856 are settled in large packages, often without any real knowledge of
857 the clients, and the allocation among different claimants is made
858 by their common attorney. Class actions at least provide some
859 measure of judicial supervision and reduce transaction costs for
860 the benefit of all concerned.

861 Perhaps because it is so closely tied to present factor (A),
862 proposed factor (B) has generated little comment. For the same
863 reason, it does not embody any urgent reform. It should remain
864 tied at least to factor (A), and probably to (C) and even (F) as
865 well.

866

(C) Maturity

867

868

Proposed factor (C) amends present factor (B) to emphasize the maturity of "related litigation" and make other changes:

869

870

871

872

(C) the extent, and nature, and maturity of any related litigation concerning the controversy already commenced by or against involving class members of the class;

873

874

875

876

877

878

879

880

881

There was substantial - although far from unanimous - support for the view that a class action should not be certified to resolve a claim that rests on uncertain and still developing scientific evidence. Set against this proposition was concern that any focus on maturity may be seriously out of place in better-established fields of class litigation. More elaborate reactions were built around this core, focusing in part on the fear that relief for class members may be delayed inordinately while the class court awaits the maturing of the class claim.

882

883

884

885

886

887

888

889

890

891

892

893

894

The importance of maturity was most often illustrated by mass torts. It was urged that there is a race to file the first class action, often hard on the heels of the first announcement of a new theory of injury and causation. The race is prompted by the desire to become class counsel, or at least a member of a steering committee. With little experience of the outcome of individual actions, there is a great pressure to settle and little guidance as to appropriate terms. Time and experience with individual litigation are needed. Only time will enable real science, developed by agencies independent of the litigation, to displace "junk science," bolstering the claims, sorting out the good from the bad, or refuting them. Experience facilitates realistic settlement.

895

896

897

898

899

900

901

902

903

904

905

Challenges to the proposal took several directions. In the familiar vein of fears that a concept growing out of mass tort will disrupt settled areas of practice, it is argued that maturity is out of place in regulatory enforcement actions. A securities law violation, for example, should be corrected by a single class action without awaiting the results of individual actions challenging the same violation. Far from needing time to develop fact information, fact information is much better developed and presented in the framework of a single class action that supports the full investment of resources required for full exploration of the facts.

906

907

908

909

910

911

912

In another familiar vein, it is urged that there is no definition, no "index" of maturity. The lack of definition will confuse practice, and will provide yet another excuse for judges hostile to class actions to deny certification. Meeting this argument, it was suggested that maturity could be defined - most likely in the Note - in various ways. One, attributed to the Manual for Complex Litigation, is that a class claim is mature when

913 individual actions show that it has merit. Another, and the most
914 popular, was that maturity emerges when individual actions begin to
915 converge on consistent outcomes.

916 The lack of definitions also was noted with respect to the
917 concept of "related" litigation. How much similarity is
918 contemplated in the dimensions of subject-matter, named parties,
919 format, or locale? There also may be a drafting misstep in
920 referring to related litigation "involving class members." This
921 phrase is a style version of the present rule, which refers to
922 litigation by or against "members of the class." The parties to
923 related litigation may not be class members, however, because they
924 have been excluded from the class definition or have opted out of
925 the class. It would be better to refer only to "related
926 litigation," leaving any need for amplification to the Note.

927 Delay is yet another common theme in addressing the (b) (3)
928 proposals. With respect to maturity, the proposition is quite
929 direct. The attempted class action is stayed, and most likely all
930 discovery is stayed as well, until some indeterminate time when an
931 undefined number of individual case outcomes demonstrate maturity.
932 Who is to be charged with maintaining vigil over the maturing
933 process? When is ripeness achieved? How long are courts prepared
934 to wait if, as may well happen, the individual actions settle in
935 such large numbers that actual litigated results - most likely to
936 be in cases that are unusually strong for claim or defense, and
937 thus most likely to lead to disparate results - establish maturity?
938 As maturity plods its patient way, moreover, the courts will be
939 swamped with individual actions.

940 Specific suggestions to amend the proposal come from a variety
941 of perspectives. Some are related to suggestions made with respect
942 to other of the proposals. It is suggested that the Note should
943 state that maturity depends on part on the state of government
944 enforcement efforts - that the need for class certification, and
945 thus maturity, cannot be resolved until there is no clear prospect
946 of government enforcement. In a different direction, it is
947 suggested that one of the advantages of maturity is that experience
948 with the litigation of several individual actions will facilitate
949 a determination whether certification will meet a "common evidence"
950 test that proof of the class claim will also prove all elements of
951 individual class members' claims. This connection should be
952 described in the Note, or added to a new factor that focuses on
953 common evidence.

954 The amendment most often suggested is that maturity should be
955 a factor only in mass tort classes, and perhaps should be limited
956 to cases involving scientific evidence of causation. The focus
957 should be on "the state of existing knowledge."

958 Other amendments are quite specific. Some way should be found
959 to ensure that courts will consider as related actions only those
960 that are sufficiently similar to the proposed class action. It

961 should be made clear that the focus is on the maturity of the class
962 claim, not simply the progress of individual actions toward
963 judgment. The progress of the attempted class action should not be
964 stayed to await the outcome of related individual litigation - if
965 there is a risk of interfering with the individual actions, the
966 individual plaintiffs can be excluded from the class definition or
967 can opt out of the class. Related litigation should be considered
968 only if it is pending at the time of the certification hearing.
969 And the Note should not refer to the progress of individual actions
970 - the concern that the class action may intrude can be met through
971 wise application of factors (A) and (B), and through opting out of
972 the class.

973 Together, these comments and suggestions may support rather
974 modest changes in factor (C) and the note, but do not reveal
975 unanticipated flaws. The fears mostly anticipate improvident
976 administration, and the continual prospect that any change will
977 generate an initial period of uncertainty. The central focus of
978 the proposal has been on situations in which the court can be
979 confident that there will be substantial numbers of individual
980 actions, has strong reason to fear the inadequacy of the evidence
981 that can be adduced, and has good reason to hope that significantly
982 better evidence will be developed in the reasonably near future.
983 Dispersed mass torts provided the impetus, and well may provide
984 most - even all - occasions for application. There is no harm in
985 saying so in the Note. Beyond that central point, there is little
986 reason to fear that defendants will beguile courts into unwise
987 delay, or that courts will be lost without a definition of
988 maturity.

989 As with factors (A) and (B), the prospect that factor (C) need
990 not cause significant harm does not make out an urgent case for
991 adopting it. The problem has been clearly identified by the courts
992 of appeals. There may be little remaining need to highlight this
993 aspect of superiority in the text of Rule 23(b)(3). And there will
994 be strong reasons for deferring action as long as related portions
995 of Rule 23 remain open, including settlement classes.

996

Factors (A), (B), (C) Note

997

Many of the suggestions have addressed the Note discussion of proposed factors (A), (B), and (C). The following draft illustrates the Note that could be drafted in response to several of the suggestions. The draft follows the present pattern by using several paragraphs to introduce all of the new (b)(3) factors, including factor (F). As before, redlining is used to indicate portions of the present note that seem to present a particularly close balance in the choice between continuation, amendment, or deletion.

998

999

1000

1001

1002

1003

1004

1005

1006

NOTE

1007

Subdivision (b)(3). Subdivision (b)(3) has been amended in several respects by adding several new factors that are pertinent in finding whether common questions predominate and whether a class action is superior to other available methods for the fair and efficient adjudication of the controversy. These factors, as with the present rule, are only factors. None of them establishes a threshold requirement that must be satisfied in every case as a condition of class certification. Any of them may be important in one particular action, and irrelevant in another. Each of them is to be applied with discretion and a pragmatic view of the needs of successful class-action administration. Parties who oppose class certification must not be allowed to wield these factors as weapons of cost, delay, and confusion. Courts must be particularly reluctant to allow consideration of these factors to degenerate into attempts to preview the merits of the class claims, issues, or defenses, or to countenance efforts to entangle individual class members in the certification debate.

1008

1009

1010

1011

1012

1013

1014

1015

1016

1017

1018

1019

1020

1021

1022

1023

1024

Some of the changes are The new factors are designed in part to redefine the role of class adjudication in ways that sharpen the distinction between the aggregation of individual claims that would support individual litigation and the aggregation of claims that would not support individual litigation. Current attempts by courts and lawyers to adapt Rule 23 to address the problems that arise from torts that injure many people are reflected in part in some of these changes, but these attempts have not matured to a point that would support comprehensive rulemaking. Factors (A), (B), and (C) are particularly designed to emphasize elements that are likely to weigh heavily in determining whether to certify class treatment of dispersed mass tort claims.

1025

1026

1027

1028

1029

1030

1031

1032

1033

1034

1035

1036

The probability that a claim would support individual litigation depends in part on the expected recovery. One of the most important roles of certification under subdivision (b)(3) has been to facilitate the enforcement of valid claims for small amounts. The median individual class-member potential recovery figures reported by the Federal Judicial Center study ranged from \$315 to \$528. These amounts are far below the level that would be required to support individual litigation, unless perhaps in a

1037

1038

1039

1040

1041

1042

1043

1044 small claims court. This vital core, however, may branch into more
1045 troubling settings. The mass tort cases may sweep into a class
1046 many members whose individual claims would support individual
1047 litigation, controlled by the class member. In such cases, denial
1048 of certification or careful definition of the class may be
1049 essential to protect these plaintiffs. Concern for protecting the
1050 interest in individual litigation will be heavily affected by the
1051 means available to ensure a genuinely effective opportunity to
1052 request exclusion from the class. To the extent that clear notice
1053 can be effectively communicated to class members who have adequate
1054 legal representation, individual decisions whether to request
1055 exclusion provide the best measure of individual interests.
1056 Greater responsibility falls on the court as the prospect of well-
1057 informed individual opt-out decisions weakens. If effective notice
1058 is impossible - and it is most obviously impossible when addressed
1059 to persons who may not even be aware of their potential class
1060 membership - there is no real opportunity to request exclusion, and
1061 [great care must be taken to protect individual interests]{the very
1062 foundation for a (b) (3) class is missing.} As one example, a
1063 defective product may have inflicted small property value losses on
1064 millions of consumers, reflecting a small risk of serious injury,
1065 and also have caused serious personal injuries to a relatively
1066 small number of consumers. Class certification may be appropriate
1067 as to the property damage claims, but not as to the personal injury
1068 claims. More complicated variations of this problem may arise when
1069 different persons suffer injuries that are similar in type but that
1070 vary widely in extent. ~~A single course of securities fraud~~
1071 ~~antitrust violation, for example, may inflict on many people~~
1072 ~~injuries that could not support individual litigation and at the~~
1073 ~~same time inflict on a few people or institutions injuries that~~
1074 ~~could readily support individual litigation. The victims who could~~
1075 ~~afford to sue alone may be ideal representatives if they are~~
1076 ~~willing to represent a class, and may be easily able to protect~~
1077 ~~their interests in separate litigation if a (b) (3) class is~~
1078 ~~certified. If a (b) (1) or (b) (2) class were certified, however,~~
1079 ~~the court should consider the possibility of excluding these~~
1080 ~~victims from the class definition.~~

1081 Individual litigation may affect class certification in a
1082 different way, by shaping the time when a substantial number of
1083 individual decisions illuminate the nature of the class claims.
1084 Exploration of mass tort questions time and again led experienced
1085 lawyers to offer the advice that it is better to defer class
1086 litigation until there has been substantial experience with actual
1087 trials and decisions in individual actions. The need to wait until
1088 a class of claims has become "mature" seems to apply peculiarly to
1089 claims that involve highly uncertain facts that may come to be
1090 better understood over time. Problems of uncertain scientific
1091 understanding of the connection between perceived injuries and a
1092 suspected cause provide the central examples. New and developing
1093 law may make the fact uncertainty even more daunting. A claim that

1094 a widely used medical device has caused serious side effects, for
1095 example, may not be fully understood for many years after the first
1096 injuries are claimed. Pre-maturity [premature?] class
1097 certification runs the risk of mistaken decision, whether for or
1098 against the class. This risk may be translated into settlement
1099 terms that reflect the uncertainty of exacting far too much from
1100 the defendant or according far too little to the plaintiffs.

1101 These concerns underlie the changes made in the subdivision
1102 (b) (3) list of matters pertinent to the findings whether the law
1103 and fact questions common to class members predominate over
1104 individual questions and whether a class action is superior to
1105 other available methods for the fair and efficient adjudication of
1106 the controversy. New factors are added to the list, and some of
1107 the original factors have been reformulated.

1108 Subparagraph (A) is new. The focus on the practical ability
1109 of individual class members to pursue their claims without class
1110 certification can either encourage or discourage class
1111 certification. This factor discourages - but does not forbid -
1112 class certification when so many individual class members can
1113 practicably pursue individual actions that a class action is not
1114 superior. In making this determination, it must be remembered that
1115 class members who could practicably pursue individual litigation
1116 may prefer the efficiencies of class litigation. Class members
1117 with large individual stakes may often be the best class
1118 representatives, and even those who prefer not to be
1119 representatives may help to protect the interests of all members by
1120 actively supervising the representatives. The public interest also
1121 may be served by the efficiency and uniform results achieved by
1122 class adjudication. If there are strong reasons to believe that
1123 class members who prefer individual litigation can make effective
1124 use of the right to request exclusion from the class, there may be
1125 little need for concern with this factor.

1126 {NOTE: this language probably would need support by new
1127 language in the text of (A) - something like: "the practical
1128 ability of individual class members to pursue their claims, or have
1129 their interests protected, without class certification."} The
1130 interests of class members also may be protected by means other
1131 than individual litigation. Public enforcement, by regulatory
1132 agency or judicial proceedings, may be the most efficient means of
1133 protecting class and related public interests. Self-correction by
1134 a defendant may afford all needed relief. A court may defer a
1135 certification decision for a reasonable period when there is a
1136 realistic prospect of relief by these means. Other forms of
1137 aggregated private litigation also may be superior to a proposed
1138 class, as noted with factor (B).

1139 If individual class members cannot practicably pursue
1140 individual actions, on the other hand, factor (A) encourages class
1141 certification. This encouragement may be offset by new

1142 subparagraph (F) if the probable relief to individual class members
1143 is too low to justify the burdens of class litigation.
1144 [ALTERNATIVE: The encouragement is not absolute. A class action is
1145 not automatically made superior by the finding that many or even
1146 all class members cannot practicably pursue individual litigation.]

1147 Subparagraph (B), revised from former subparagraph (A),
1148 complements new subparagraph (A). The practical ability of
1149 individual class members to pursue individual actions is important
1150 when class members have significant interests in maintaining or
1151 defending separate actions. These interests include such
1152 fundamental matters as choice of forum; the timing of all events
1153 from filing to judgment; selection of coparties and adversaries;
1154 the ability to gain choice of more favorable law to govern the
1155 decision; control of litigation strategy; and litigation in a
1156 single proceeding that includes all issues of liability and remedy.
1157 These interests may require a finding that class adjudication is
1158 not superior because it is not as fair to class members, even
1159 though it may be more efficient for the judicial system in the
1160 limited sense that fewer judicial resources are required. The
1161 right to request exclusion from a (b)(3) class does not fully
1162 protect these interests, particularly as to class members who have
1163 not yet retained individual control of separate litigation. The
1164 alternatives to certification of the requested class may be
1165 certification of a different class or smaller classes, intervention
1166 in other pending actions, voluntary joinder, and consolidation of
1167 individual actions - including transfer for coordinated pretrial
1168 proceedings or transfer for consolidated trial.

1169 The practical ability of individual class members to pursue
1170 individual litigation and their interests in maintaining separate
1171 actions may come into conflict when there is a significant risk
1172 that the insurance and assets of the defendants may not be
1173 sufficient to fully satisfy all claims growing out of a common
1174 course of events. The plaintiffs who might win the race to secure
1175 and enforce individual judgments have an interest that is served at
1176 the cost of other plaintiffs whose interests are defeated by
1177 exhaustion of the available assets. In these circumstances,
1178 fairness and efficiency may require aggregation in a way that
1179 marshals the assets for equitable distribution. This need may
1180 justify certification under subdivision (b)(3), or in appropriate
1181 cases under subdivision (b)(1). Bankruptcy proceedings may prove
1182 a superior alternative. The decision whether to certify a (b)(3)
1183 class must rest on a judgment about the practical realities that
1184 may thwart realization of the abstract interests that point toward
1185 separate individual actions.

1186 Subparagraph Factor (C), formerly subparagraph factor (B), has
1187 been amended in several respects. Other litigation can be
1188 considered so long as it is related and involves class members;
1189 there is no need to determine whether the other litigation somehow
1190 concerns the same controversy. The requirement that the other

1191 litigation involve class members is deleted in recognition of the
1192 fact that closely related litigation may involve litigants who have
1193 opted out of the class or who are otherwise excluded from the class
1194 definition. The focus on other litigation "already commenced" is
1195 deleted, permitting consideration of litigation without regard to
1196 the time of filing in relation to the time of filing the class
1197 action.

1198 The more important change in factor (C) authorizes
1199 consideration of the "maturity" of related litigation. In one
1200 dimension, maturity can reflect the need to avoid interfering with
1201 the progress of related litigation already well advanced toward
1202 trial and judgment. This dimension of maturity may encourage a
1203 court to exclude parties from the class definition, or to take
1204 other steps to protect their interests in completing the related
1205 litigation. When multiple claims arise out of dispersed events,
1206 ~~however,~~ maturity also reflects the need to support class
1207 adjudication by experience gained in completed litigation of
1208 several individual claims. If the results of individual litigation
1209 begin to converge, class adjudication may seem appropriate. Class
1210 adjudication may continue to be inappropriate, however, if
1211 individual litigation continues to yield inconsistent results, or
1212 if individual litigation demonstrates that knowledge has not yet
1213 advanced far enough to support confident decision on a class basis.
1214 This dimension of maturity has been illustrated primarily by
1215 dispersed personal-injury mass torts. It does not imply a need to
1216 insist on multiple individual adjudications before class
1217 certification in the better-settled areas of class-action practice.

1218 *III (b) (3) (F), (b) (4), and the Nature and Future of Class Actions*

1219 The full package of proposals published in 1996 was seen by
1220 the Committee as a modest revision of Rule 23. More sweeping
1221 revisions were deliberately put aside, often without full
1222 examination, as at best premature. Comments and testimony
1223 addressed to the published proposals were necessarily framed by the
1224 perspective of the proposals. The deepest issues were not framed
1225 for debate. Nonetheless, examination of "just ain't worth it" and
1226 settlement classes stimulated much discussion that, followed to its
1227 roots, challenges the very assumptions of contemporary class-action
1228 practice. Judge Niemeyer's March 15 Memorandum and Preface neatly
1229 identifies the nature of these challenges. The following notes
1230 provide a more discursive exploration. For want of any clearly
1231 coherent organization, they begin with a general statement,
1232 identify some of the broad conceptual issues, and then return
1233 briefly to the specifics of the (b) (3) (F) and (b) (4) proposals.

1234 **Rule 23: Representation Challenged**

1235 Rule 23 is but one rule, yet it has developed to serve an
1236 astonishing array of functions. Many of these functions were not
1237 foreseen at the times of drafting and adopting Rule 23. Unintended
1238 and uninvited as they may be, they may represent the wise product
1239 of a common-law process that continues to evolve and improve. Even
1240 if unwise or dangerously harmful, these functions have become
1241 interwoven with substantive law enforcement in ways that may put
1242 them beyond amendment through the Rules Enabling Act process. The
1243 argument that the Enabling Act process surely must be able to undo
1244 what it has created - that if Rule 23 is a valid product of a
1245 process that cannot abridge, enlarge, or modify any substantive
1246 right, the same process can correct its unintended substantive
1247 effects - may be sound, but it is not alone the test of practical
1248 Enabling Act limits. There are constraints of gathering the
1249 information necessary for wise decision, of weighing the
1250 information and resolving the manifold conflicts of perception and
1251 policy, and of shepherding the final product through the final step
1252 of congressional acquiescence. Some of the concepts described
1253 below are surely beyond practical reach, at least during the near
1254 future. Yet they are indispensable foundations for the issues that
1255 may be open.

1256 The functions of Rule 23 begin with the (b) (1) and (b) (2)
1257 classes that the Committee has chosen to accept. These classes are
1258 thought to represent the core of the traditional and continuing
1259 legitimate class-action functions. Early drafts would have
1260 authorized the court to permit class members to opt out of these
1261 classes, perhaps subject to conditions, and one draft would have
1262 required separate certification of an opt-out class if damages were
1263 to be awarded incident to a (b) (2) class. These limited incursions
1264 on present practice have been put aside, and the public comments
1265 and testimony have touched only incidentally on (b) (1) and (b) (2)

1266 classes. There is no reason to suppose that the core of these
1267 classes should be opened to reconsideration. These uses of Rule 23
1268 will endure. The "mandatory," non-opt-out character of these
1269 classes, however, is necessarily implicated by the repeated
1270 challenges to the adequacy of opt-out opportunities. The core
1271 justification for representation of unwilling nonparties has been
1272 put in issue. The old suggestion that opt-in classes should be
1273 added to Rule 23, and the new suggestions that opt-in classes
1274 should displace some (or even all) present uses of (b) (3) opt-out
1275 classes, require identification of a theory of representation.

1276 Virtually all of the comments and testimony have -
1277 appropriately enough - focused on (b) (3) classes. The one clear
1278 conclusion is that (b) (3) serves widely divergent purposes. The
1279 extremes are relatively easy to identify. At one end lies the
1280 class whose members all have suffered very small individual
1281 damages. At the other end lies the class whose members all have
1282 suffered serious personal physical injury or death. In between lie
1283 classes whose members have been affected by conduct that may
1284 violate any of many different substantive laws, and who have been
1285 affected in ways that would - if the facts of violation, causation,
1286 and damages were proved - support a remarkably wide and variable
1287 level of individual recovery. Many of the comments have suggested
1288 that at least the mass tort class does not belong in this common
1289 procedural pool. Many other comments have suggested that the very
1290 small individual damages classes do not belong in any class-action
1291 rule. Much as it is easy to make light of the "Goldilocks" "not
1292 too big, not too small, but just right" argument, it may reflect
1293 important issues.

1294 The different uses served by Rule 23 shape the nature of the
1295 concerns that surround it. Challenges to classes that seek redress
1296 for small individual claims are quite different from challenges to
1297 classes that bring together claims that could - and indeed often
1298 would - support individual litigation. There may be connections,
1299 however, in questions about the substitution of representation for
1300 individual initiation and control of litigation.

1301 Defenders of small claims classes point to willful violations
1302 of clear law amply proved. They invoke the public interest in
1303 enforcing regulatory requirements, and rely as well on the view
1304 that even small awards have important symbolic meaning to all class
1305 members and may have important tangible meaning to some class
1306 members. Many of the examples they select are compelling. These
1307 examples are bolstered by pointing to the many classes that include
1308 a wide spectrum of dollar claims, and by urging that none of the
1309 claims should be denied the benefits of class justice.

1310 Those who attack small claims classes point to quite different
1311 examples. Often they place a thin veil, or none at all, on
1312 arguments that the underlying substantive law is too indeterminate,
1313 or too foolish, to deserve full-bore enforcement. The public

1314 interest may be better served, on this view, by no enforcement.
1315 Going beyond these substantive doubts, they focus on the
1316 fallibility of adversary civil procedure. The cost of class
1317 litigation and the uncertainty of outcome - particularly with jury
1318 trial - are said to coerce settlement of worthless claims. The
1319 effect of a 10,000-member class is said to be far greater than the
1320 prospect that 10,000 members might bring 10,000 separate actions.
1321 Given the vagaries of our courts and procedure, there may be a .10
1322 probability of losing any one of those individual lawsuits. The
1323 expected risk of the 10,000 potential individual actions, however,
1324 is much lower than the expected risk of the single class action.
1325 Even if there were a 90% chance of winning the class action, the
1326 stakes may be so high that the risk cannot be run. The very fact
1327 of class certification, moreover, may itself alter the prospect of
1328 success. The sheer number of putative victims may have an
1329 irrational impact that aggravates the seeming wrong, and in any
1330 event the tribunal may be intimidated by the responsibility of
1331 denying any recovery to so many. A class trial, moreover, is
1332 likely to focus on a carefully selected set of representatives
1333 whose individual claims are the strongest in the class. If the
1334 defendant should win 90 of the first 100 individual actions,
1335 moreover, it is not likely that all of the remaining 9,900
1336 potential actions will be brought.

1337 Similar arguments surround the mass-tort classes. Reliance on
1338 individual litigation, or nonclass aggregation, means enormous
1339 delay and court congestion. It may jeopardize the prospect that
1340 resources will be available to compensate all victims, leaving
1341 those who came late to the queue with no remedy at all. It may
1342 fail utterly to achieve the distinctive treatment of each
1343 individual case according to its distinctive merits, as hundreds or
1344 even thousands of victims become nominal "clients" of attorneys who
1345 settle their inventories of cases in large batches with no
1346 effective constraint on the terms or allocation of the settlements.
1347 The only remedies available are those awarded in traditional
1348 litigation based on unique events that affect no more than a few
1349 people. The transaction costs are staggering; it is common to
1350 observe that something like two-thirds of the money devoted to
1351 asbestos litigation goes to the costs of litigation, leaving barely
1352 one-third for victim compensation. Class treatment can avoid these
1353 problems, and carefully crafted settlements can provide superior
1354 remedies that simply are not available through adjudication.

1355 Mass-tort classes are subject to attacks as vigorous as the
1356 attacks addressed to traditional piecemeal litigation. They are
1357 said to trade strong claims for weak, exerting a homogenizing
1358 influence that transforms but cannot reduce the inescapable
1359 conflicts of interest among class members. The state laws that
1360 provide the foundation of most mass-tort claims are given similar
1361 homogenizing treatment, defeating the attempts of different states
1362 to enforce different substantive principles. Settlements - the
1363 fate of most mass-tort classes - are particularly assailed as the

1364 fruit of a "reverse auction" process in which defendants buy
1365 "global peace" at bargain-basement prices by pitting would-be class
1366 representatives against each other, and even shopping different
1367 courts in the quest for approval by an acquiescent judge. It is
1368 pointed out that no single court can possibly try the individual
1369 issues of causation, proportional fault, and damages that inhere in
1370 mass torts. The most that could be achieved as an alternative to
1371 settlement is disposition of common issues, to be followed by
1372 individualized determination of issues that in fact cannot be
1373 resolved without retrying the supposedly common issues.
1374 Disposition of issues of comparative fault and individual causation
1375 are held out as particularly compelling demonstrations of the
1376 distortions that must arise from any attempt to avoid complete
1377 relitigation of all issues.

1378 The justifications for substituting representation for
1379 individual litigation are forced to the front by these divergent
1380 views. Here too, the questions raised by small claims are quite
1381 different from those raised by large claims. Despite obvious
1382 blurring in a significant middle range, large claims raise the
1383 concern that class litigation may diminish or destroy the value of
1384 a claim that would have yielded more in separate litigation
1385 controlled by the individual class member. This is the concern
1386 that has animated most of the vigorous opposition to the settlement
1387 class proposal in (b)(4). Small claims raise the concern that
1388 there is no legitimate justification for judicial intervention to
1389 adjudicate matters that never would be litigated by an individual
1390 class member. This is the concern that has animated most of the
1391 vigorous opposition to the small-claims proposal in (b)(3)(F).

1392 The risk that a settlement class may impair the positions of
1393 many, most, or virtually all class members has been amply debated
1394 in the comments and testimony. By far the most poignant
1395 illustrations have drawn from mass torts that inflict grievous
1396 personal injury and death. The conflicts of interest among class
1397 members, and perhaps between class counsel and the class, are clear
1398 and deep. Most of the countervailing testimony has focused on
1399 experience with antitrust and securities litigation. Classes in
1400 these areas commonly involve many members whose claims — even quite
1401 sizable claims — would not support individual litigation. Often
1402 they involve little apparent conflict of interest as to damages, in
1403 part because damages may seem susceptible to calculation by
1404 formulas based on reasonably objective facts.

1405 Representation for class settlement must draw on quite
1406 different justifications in these quite different settings. The
1407 antitrust and securities actions involve the common justifications:
1408 justice is provided to many class members whose injuries otherwise
1409 would go unredressed, members who could sue alone benefit from
1410 sharing the expenses and other burdens of litigation, courts
1411 realize important efficiencies, a single adjudication avoids the
1412 danger of inconsistent outcomes, and important public policies are

1413 fully enforced.

1414 The mass tort cases severely try the force of these
1415 justifications. The concerns raised can be protected in important
1416 ways by sophisticated administration of present Rule 23. The
1417 central concern is that there cannot be adequate representation;
1418 Rule 23(a)(4) requires adequate representation, and even now is
1419 administered to require adequate representation by counsel as well
1420 as by the representative parties. The Rule 23(a)(3) requirement
1421 that the claims of the representative parties be typical of the
1422 claims of the class further bolsters the adequacy requirement. The
1423 predominance and superiority requirements of (b)(3) add to these
1424 protections. The opportunity to opt out, however, remains crucial.
1425 The substantial concerns that remain after accounting for the other
1426 protections built into the rule would disappear if the opportunity
1427 to opt out gave assurance that every class member has made a well-
1428 advised decision that class litigation is a better choice than
1429 individual litigation (or deliberate waiver of the claim). The
1430 opt-out protection has been given substantial support in the
1431 comments and testimony. No one, however, has cared to advance the
1432 full-protection hypothesis. And no one has dared to advance any
1433 hypothesis that would support in these terms termination of the
1434 opt-out right as to future claimants who may not even be aware of
1435 exposure or injury during the class notice and settlement process.
1436 Even apart from these "future" claimants, at any rate, there will
1437 be some class members who are caught up in class litigation and
1438 settlement who, fully informed, would have chosen to opt out in
1439 favor of individual litigation. Some of them would fare better in
1440 individual litigation, even after accounting for the efficiencies
1441 of class litigation. Representation requires strong justification
1442 in these circumstances.

1443 This challenge to Rule 23 representation cannot be confined to
1444 settlement classes. The same problem arises in any class action,
1445 and is particularly acute in mandatory (b)(1) and (b)(2) classes
1446 that do not allow class members to opt out. Our deep-rooted
1447 historic tradition is that everyone should have his own day in
1448 court, *Martin v. Wilks*, 1989, 490 U.S. 755, 761, 109 S.Ct. 2180,
1449 2184. The Committee's early drafts implicitly recognized this
1450 concern by providing that the trial court could allow class members
1451 to request exclusion from any class, whether certified on (b)(1),
1452 (b)(2), or (b)(3) grounds. The concerns reflected in (b)(1) and
1453 (b)(2) classes that separate litigation might have unfair
1454 consequences for other class members or those opposing the class
1455 were addressed not only by the power to deny any opportunity to opt
1456 out but also by creating the power to impose conditions on the
1457 right to opt out. The conditions could extend even to denying any
1458 day in court by prohibiting any separate action. Although renewal
1459 of any such proposal seems bound to stir substantial opposition,
1460 there is much to commend it in principle.

1461 If representation is to continue to allow settlement classes

1462 - a matter soon to be illuminated by the Supreme Court - much may
1463 be done to supplement representation by imposing greater burdens on
1464 the courts. The Committee has not yet considered any detailed
1465 proposal to increase judicial responsibility. There are at least
1466 three major approaches that can be taken separately or in
1467 combination. One is to specify by rule the structure of the
1468 representation and settlement process. The second requires the
1469 court to become directly involved, through the judge or judicial
1470 adjuncts, in the settlement process. The third requires more
1471 elaborate methods of reviewing the actual settlement terms, both by
1472 increasing the procedural support for challengers and by specifying
1473 review procedures and criteria for the court. Sketches of some of
1474 these possibilities are set out below.

1475 Small-claims cases present quite different challenges to the
1476 representation theory. These challenges draw from the same roots
1477 as established justiciability concepts that draw both from
1478 prudential concerns and from the core conceptualization of the
1479 Article III "judicial power." Among the separately labeled
1480 justiciability concepts, standing provides the closest analogy.
1481 The prudential rules that limit third-party standing are
1482 particularly close, in part because they focus on Rule-23-like
1483 concerns with the need for, and adequacy of, representation. Part
1484 of the focus on representation often asks whether there is a
1485 nonlitigating relationship between the party and the nonparties
1486 whose rights are asserted. Ordinarily it is clear that there is a
1487 case or controversy between the party and its judicial adversary;
1488 the only question is whether the party can, by relying on the
1489 rights of others, sustain its position and win for itself relief
1490 that it could not win in its own right. So in a small-claims
1491 class, ordinarily it is clear that there is a case or controversy
1492 between at least the representative class members and their
1493 adversary. But unlike third-party standing cases, the rights and
1494 interests of the nonparticipating class members are supposed to be
1495 the same as those of the representatives. The representatives can,
1496 in theory, win the same relief for themselves without any need to
1497 act on behalf of others. Representation is used solely for the
1498 purpose of championing those who have not sought to enforce their
1499 own rights. The only indications that absent class members wish to
1500 enforce their rights come from failure to opt out and - if occasion
1501 should arise - by participating in the claims process.

1502 The small-claims balancing process embodied in proposed
1503 (b)(3)(F) was supported in the March, 1996 draft Note on grounds
1504 that reflect doubts about reliance on representation in this
1505 setting. The most pertinent portions of the draft, lines 446 to
1506 499, said this:

1507 The value of class-action enforcement of public values,
1508 however, is not always clear. It cannot be forgotten that
1509 Rule 23 does not authorize actions to enforce the public
1510 interest on behalf of the public interest. Rule 23 depends on

1511 identification of a class of real persons or legal entities,
1512 some of whom must appear as actual representative parties.
1513 Rule 23 does not explicitly authorize substituted relief that
1514 flows to the public at large, or to court- or party-selected
1515 champions of the public interest. Adoption of a provision for
1516 "fluid" or "cy pres" class recovery would severely test the
1517 limits of the Rules Enabling Act, particularly if used to
1518 enforce statutory rights that do not provide for such relief.
1519 The persisting justification of a class action is the
1520 controversy between class members and their adversaries, and
1521 the final judgment is entered for or against the class. It is
1522 class members who reap the benefits of victory, and are bound
1523 by the res judicata effects of victory or defeat. If there is
1524 no prospect of meaningful class relief, an action nominally
1525 framed as a class action becomes in fact a naked action for
1526 public enforcement maintained by the class attorneys without
1527 statutory authorization and with no support in the original
1528 purpose of class litigation. Courts pay the price of
1529 administering these class actions. And the burden on the
1530 courts is displaced onto other litigants who present
1531 individually important claims that also enforce important
1532 public policies. Class adversaries also pay the price of
1533 class enforcement efforts. The cost of defending class
1534 litigation through to victory on the merits can be enormous.
1535 This cost, coupled with even a small risk of losing on the
1536 merits, can generate great pressure to settle on terms that do
1537 little or nothing to vindicate whatever public interest may
1538 underlie the substantive principles invoked by the class.

1539 The prospect of significant benefit to class members
1540 combines with the public values of enforcing legal norms to
1541 justify the costs, burdens, and coercive effects of class
1542 actions that otherwise satisfy Rule 23 requirements. If
1543 probable individual relief is so slight as to be essentially
1544 trivial or meaningless, however, the core justification of
1545 class enforcement fails. Only public values can justify class
1546 certification. Public values do not always provide sufficient
1547 justification. An assessment of public values can properly
1548 include reconsideration of the probable outcome on the merits
1549 made for purposes of item (11) and factor (E). If the
1550 prospect of success on the merits is slight and the value of
1551 any individual recovery is insignificant, certification can be
1552 denied with little difficulty. But even a strong prospect of
1553 success on the merits may not be sufficient to justify
1554 certification. It is no disrespect to the vital social
1555 policies embodied in much modern regulatory legislation to
1556 recognize that the effort to control highly complex private
1557 behavior can outlaw much behavior that involves merely trivial
1558 or technical violations. Some "wrongdoing" represents nothing
1559 worse than a wrong guess about the uncertain requirements of
1560 ambiguous law, yielding "gains" that could have been won by

1561 slightly different conduct of no greater social value.
1562 Disgorgement and deterrence in such circumstances may be
1563 unfair, and indeed may thwart important public interests by
1564 discouraging desirable behavior in areas of legal
1565 indeterminacy.

1566 A different perspective was suggested by some of the comments
1567 and testimony. Anecdotes were provided of responses to class-
1568 action notices by class members who expressed vigorous disapproval
1569 of the class action nominally brought in their interests. Although
1570 relatively few in number, these anecdotes draw added force from the
1571 effort taken by the class members to unravel the notice, decide to
1572 opt out, and express an opinion about the attempt to enlist them in
1573 a cause they disapproved. It is not merely that some unknown
1574 number of class members are indifferent to enforcement of their
1575 claims. It is that some unknown number - perhaps small, and
1576 perhaps not so small - actively oppose enforcement of their nominal
1577 claims. What theory of representation justifies enforcing the
1578 "rights" of those who reprehend the right?

1579 Doubts about the justification for representation in any
1580 setting could be met easily by rather straight-forward changes in
1581 Rule 23. A right to opt out could be added for all (b)(1) and
1582 (b)(2) classes, subject to conditions protecting the rights of
1583 remaining class members and the party opposing the class. (b)(3)
1584 classes could be limited to members who affirmatively opt in. Some
1585 effort might be required to reinforce the rather porous boundaries
1586 between these separate class categories, but it might be enough to
1587 begin with comments in the Committee Note. If the concept is clear
1588 and the drafting easy, however, winning acceptance likely would be
1589 difficult. Even if more than three decades of experience suggest
1590 that the brilliant invention of opt-out classes in the 1966
1591 amendments has metastasized beyond any sufficient justification,
1592 the growth has come as the process of deliberate evolution at the
1593 hands of courts that need not have gone so far but that believed in
1594 the rightness of the cause.

1595 An intermediate alternative would be to preserve the present
1596 structure of (b)(1), (b)(2), and (b)(3) classes, adding a new
1597 alternative that allows "permissive joinder [to] be accomplished by
1598 allowing putative members to elect to be included in a class."
1599 This alternative was included in several of the recent drafts, and
1600 was dropped without direct review as part of the decision to go
1601 forward only with a package of relatively modest changes. Informal
1602 reactions suggested that the greatest concern was that courts
1603 hostile to class actions would seize this opportunity as an excuse
1604 to deny (b)(3) certification. That fear could be addressed - but
1605 probably would not be much allayed - by a requirement that an opt-
1606 in class could be certified only after explicit findings that the
1607 (b)(3) requirements for an opt-out class were not met.

1608 A more modest opt-in alternative has emerged from the comments

1609 and testimony on proposed (b) (3) (F). Some version of the balancing
1610 process sketched in (F) could be used, not to deny any
1611 certification but to control the choice between an opt-out class
1612 and an opt-in class. This approach would be a limited adoption of
1613 the view that class actions should not become the occasion for
1614 purely private enforcement of predominantly public values. The
1615 theory of representation of individual interests of individual
1616 claimants is stretched thin when the relief to class members is
1617 nearly meaningless. The more persuasive justification for class
1618 enforcement lies in the public interest of disgorging the gains
1619 from unlawful conduct and deterring future unlawful conduct.
1620 Private enforcement of public values is easily accepted when
1621 specifically authorized by Congress, and also when it is an
1622 incident of providing relief to claimants who genuinely desire
1623 relief. But a clear substantive choice is made when Rule 23 is
1624 used for public enforcement without any legislative direction or
1625 meaningful indication that class members wish relief. Adoption of
1626 an opt-in alternative would retrench this unintended substantive
1627 use of Rule 23. If class members opt in at a rate that supports
1628 enforcement, well and good. If so few opt in that the litigation
1629 founders for want of support, so be it.

1630 Publication of an opt-in proposal would direct discussion
1631 squarely to the point of public enforcement values. The Committee
1632 has been uncertain of the justifications for using the Enabling Act
1633 to expand the substantive law by providing a remedy that may sweep
1634 far beyond anything contemplated by Congress. The source of these
1635 doubts is exemplified by substantial parts of the public comments
1636 and testimony. Enforcement decisions at the inception of a class
1637 action are made not on a balance of the public interest by public
1638 officials nor in realistic pursuit of individual private interests,
1639 but to press a view of the law and facts that may be doubted or
1640 denied by public agencies and even class members. The view of the
1641 merits urged on behalf of the class often represents sincere
1642 conviction, sincerely held. At times the view of the merits may be
1643 tinged with hopes of counsel fees. Although courts must be
1644 enlisted, and might seem to protect against the mere self-interest
1645 or excess enthusiasm of the class's self-appointed champions, there
1646 is strong support for the view that this protection is inadequate.
1647 Weak claims can and do survive motions to dismiss or for summary
1648 judgment, and the risks and costs of class litigation may force
1649 settlements that thwart, rather than advance, public policies and
1650 interests.

1651 If individual class members continue to have an opportunity to
1652 assert their claims by opting in to a class, the justifications
1653 that have been advanced to overcome doubts about private
1654 enforcement of public values can be evaluated in their own terms.
1655 The confusion of private benefit with public values will be much
1656 reduced. Proponents must face the task of explaining why the right
1657 to opt out is a meaningful protection that justifies
1658 representation, while the right to opt in does not provide a

1659 meaningful method of protecting individual interests. The obvious
1660 explanation is that every class-action practitioner knows that
1661 there is a great gap between opt-out rights and opt-in
1662 opportunities. Inertia, the complexity of class notices, and the
1663 widespread fear of any entanglement with legal proceedings will
1664 lead many reluctant class members to forgo the opportunity to opt
1665 out, and likewise will deter many willing class members from
1666 seizing the opportunity to opt in. This explanation, however,
1667 casts real doubt on the justification for representation assumed to
1668 arise from failure to opt out.

1669 In the end, any modification of the familiar Rule 23(b)
1670 structure must overcome powerful arguments for holding to the
1671 present course. To be sure, there are profound reasons to doubt
1672 the adequacy of the conceptual theories of representation that make
1673 (b)(1) and (b)(2) classes mandatory, and that rely on the uncertain
1674 opt-out process for (b)(3) classes. More important, there are
1675 compelling illustrations of class actions run amok. If much good
1676 has been done through Rule 23(b)(3), there are at least occasional
1677 instances of significant harm. But many believe that the balance
1678 between good and bad weighs heavily in favor of the present rule.
1679 Wise administration of the protections built into the rule can
1680 avoid the bad results in almost all cases. And any modified rule
1681 must be drawn with great care if it is to achieve a better balance
1682 between good and bad class actions.

1683 Even if there is no change in the structure of Rule 23, all of
1684 these doubts about representation provide new support for examining
1685 notice requirements. The draft that was put aside at the time of
1686 the decision to go forward with the 1996 published proposals is
1687 invoked with the separate discussion of notice below.

1688

(b) (3) (F) Responses

1689 Proposed factor (b) (3) (F) would make pertinent to the
1690 determinations of predominance and superiority "whether the
1691 probable relief to individual class members justifies the costs and
1692 burdens of class litigation." The volume of comment and testimony
1693 on this proposal was nearly overwhelming. Before attempting
1694 redrafting, at least three core issues must be resolved if this
1695 proposal is to be pursued further. Additional complications of
1696 administration also must be addressed. If the resolution is that
1697 the proposal should go ahead for adoption as published, it is safe
1698 to predict a maelstrom of protest.

1699 The first ground of protest is that it is not safe to rely on
1700 common-sense implication in administering the proposal. The simple
1701 illustration is a class involving a \$10 injury to each of 1,000,000
1702 people that could be litigated through to judgment on the merits at
1703 a cost of \$1,000,000. The argument is that it is folly to compare
1704 an individual benefit of \$10 to an aggregate cost of \$1,000,000.
1705 The comparison either should weigh the \$10 individual benefit
1706 against the pro rata individual cost of \$1, or the aggregate
1707 \$10,000,000 benefit against the aggregate \$1,000,000 cost. The
1708 focus on individual benefit never was intended to imply anything as
1709 ludicrous as comparing individual benefits against aggregate costs.
1710 The median class recoveries indicated in the Federal Judicial
1711 Center study, for example, have been accepted throughout the
1712 process as benefits that would readily justify at least most class
1713 actions, even though such recoveries would scarcely support the
1714 costs of adjudication by small-claims procedures. It may prove
1715 difficult, however, to articulate the ways in which the blends of
1716 individual and aggregate costs and benefits are to be counted.

1717 The second ground of protest is that public values must be
1718 counted as well. Witness after witness bewailed the inadequacy of
1719 public enforcement resources, tactfully questioned the cogency of
1720 some public enforcement decisions, and extolled the benefits of
1721 class-action enforcement. On this view, wrongdoers must be made to
1722 internalize the costs of their wrongs; only then will policies of
1723 social regulation be properly enforced, and only then will adequate
1724 deterrence be realized. This argument involves very important
1725 questions on the merits of the proposal. It also suggests grave
1726 drafting problems if the Committee concludes that deterrence and
1727 disgorgement deserve to be weighed in the determination whether to
1728 certify a (b) (3) class.

1729 Both of these first two grounds of objection could be met, at
1730 least in part, by reverting to an earlier draft formulation. The
1731 version that emerged from the November, 1995, meeting looked to
1732 "whether the public interest in - and the private benefits of - the
1733 probable relief to individual class members justify the burdens of
1734 the litigation." The private benefits could easily include
1735 consideration of the aggregate private relief. The public interest

1736 is explicitly included in the calculation, in terms that would
1737 allow consideration of any relevant factor. The Committee was wary
1738 of this formulation, however, because it seemed to justify
1739 discriminations based on case-specific appraisals of the
1740 substantive value of substantive principles. A court hostile to
1741 the policies embodied in constitutional, legislative,
1742 administrative, or common-law rules could simply determine that
1743 there is no public interest in enforcement, much less an interest
1744 sufficient to justify class litigation.

1745 The third protest went to an issue that was deliberately held
1746 open by the Committee. Reference to probable relief seems to many
1747 observers to require consideration of the probable merits of the
1748 class claim. The objections to preliminary consideration of the
1749 merits raised all of the difficulties that led the Committee to
1750 recede from earlier proposals to require some measure of predicted
1751 success on the merits as a prerequisite to certification of any
1752 (b) (3) class. Whatever else is done, it is imperative that the
1753 Committee decide whether the reference to probable relief requires
1754 or justifies consideration of the merits.

1755 Beyond these three core issues lie a number of additional
1756 comments. The many challenges to proposed factor (F) are
1757 summarized first, both because they demand attention and because
1758 they set the framework for the comments that support it or urge
1759 extension of the underlying principle. In all, there is much to
1760 discuss.

1761 Factor (F) Opposed

1762 No Need. In a variety of ways, it is urged that there is no need
1763 for factor (F). Many say that Rule 23 works now. No need to trim
1764 it back has been shown; there are no empiric studies that document
1765 any of the alleged abuses. To the extent that (F) reflects
1766 legitimate concerns, these concerns are taken into account now as
1767 courts administer the general superiority, predominance, and
1768 manageability criteria. Superiority assumes that there are other
1769 available means for adjudicating wrongs; for small-claims classes,
1770 there are no other means. At the very least, the Note should give
1771 illustrations of "bad" class actions that should not have been
1772 certified.

1773 A specific variation on these themes was provided by the
1774 observation that class actions typically are undertaken on
1775 contingent-fee arrangements. Contingent-fee lawyers will undertake
1776 only "good" litigation that promises success on the merits.

1777 A more general variation was that (F) is not an effective
1778 means of addressing such problems as may arise from actions
1779 undertaken solely to gain attorney fees. Direct regulation of fee
1780 awards is a better approach.

1781 Statutes. Various statutes specifically regulate small-claims
1782 classes and recoveries in them. It is urged that the proposal is

1783 antithetical to the Fair Debt Collection Practices, Magnuson-Moss
1784 Warranty, Social Security, and Truth-in-Lending Acts.

1785 A more general argument is that Congress has relied on the
1786 existence of Rule 23(b)(3) class enforcement in many (unspecified)
1787 statutes adopted since 1966. There has been no need to legislate
1788 overlapping and repetitious small-claims class procedures. The
1789 Committee should not defeat this reliance by adopting (F).

1790 Vagueness, Discretion, and Evasion. The general open-ended
1791 character of factor (F) has fueled many arguments. Some go
1792 directly to problems of vagueness, unguided discretion, and evasion
1793 of Rule 23. Others, noted separately below, go to more specific
1794 difficulties of administration.

1795 The central argument is that (F) is vague and standardless.
1796 This vague concept must be applied at the beginning of the
1797 litigation, when there is little satisfactory information for
1798 guidance.

1799 The vagueness argument is elaborated into the argument that
1800 balancing tests, cost-benefit calculations, are not appropriate for
1801 judicial administration of Rule 23. This is social engineering,
1802 not procedure. What is "worth it" to one judge will not be to
1803 another judge. Courts hostile to class actions or to specific
1804 substantive policies will be given free rein to engage in social
1805 engineering and legislative policymaking.

1806 Administration. Many of the arguments go to anticipated
1807 difficulties of administration. With such vague guidance, courts
1808 and would-be class representatives will be buried with preliminary
1809 certification litigation. This litigation will be more costly,
1810 more protracted, and less effective than the tools now available to
1811 dispatch improper class actions through wise administration of
1812 present Rule 23(b)(3) and Rules 11, 12(b)(6), 16, and 56.

1813 The focus on probable relief requires the court to guess at
1814 what relief will be available after trial on the merits. This will
1815 lead to wrangling over probable damages. Damages often cannot be
1816 estimated without considering the merits of the claims - different
1817 theories of violation will support different measures of recovery.
1818 Experts will be called by all parties to give mutually
1819 contradictory theories and estimates. Defendants will demand
1820 discovery of individual injuries. Plaintiffs will need discovery
1821 to obtain information about probable class injuries that is
1822 available only to defendants - securities and antitrust cases are
1823 common examples.

1824 The proposal does not state whether it addresses mean
1825 recoveries by individual class members, median recoveries by them,
1826 or only the recoveries of the representatives. Individual damages
1827 ordinarily will be spread over a wide range. At the least, the
1828 Note should state that the lowest of the FJC median recovery
1829 figures - \$315 - is enough. And if the rule is retained, it should

1830 explicitly draw the line at "trivial" relief, approving small
1831 relief.

1832 There is no indication of the party costs that are to be
1833 counted. Discovery costs may be staggering in some actions,
1834 undermining very sizable aggregate claims. Counsel fees, if they
1835 count, will have to be explored. Defense estimates of counsel fees
1836 will be high; plaintiffs will insist on responding that the
1837 proposed fee arrangements and costs are unreasonable, and should
1838 not be counted in the balance. It is urged that class actions are
1839 expensive to litigate because defendants make them expensive,
1840 behavior that should not be encouraged and rewarded by denying
1841 certification.

1842 Projecting costs is particularly difficult because costs
1843 depend on whether, and when, the case settles.

1844 The Note references to complexity are inappropriate. Most
1845 class actions involve complex issues and are necessary to support
1846 litigation of complex issues. The implicit sliding scale that
1847 requires greater individual class member benefits as complexity
1848 increases will generate much motion practice.

1849 The only legitimate focus, if there is one, should be on the
1850 costs of notice and distributing class relief. Only if these
1851 administrative costs will surpass total class relief should
1852 certification be denied.

1853 Court burdens. How are the burdens on the judicial system to be
1854 figured? What is judicial time worth? Why should only class
1855 plaintiffs be turned away because of the public costs of providing
1856 justice?

1857 Specific relief. The proposal does not seem to take account of
1858 injunctive or other in-kind relief. Even if such relief is
1859 included in the probable individual relief, there is no guide to
1860 evaluating the relief and weighing it in the balance.

1861 Moral values. It is not moral to treat people with small claims as
1862 null quantities. (F) "is pernicious. To say to people, 'you just
1863 ain't worth it'" is a terrible message. "Junk (F). Junk it. It's
1864 bad philosophy. It's bad social engineering."

1865 One comment seems to advance the apparently substantive
1866 suggestion that it would be better to establish a minimum pay-out
1867 to all class members - perhaps \$10 - regardless of actual injury.

1868 Relation to settlement classes. One comment argues that proposed
1869 (b) (4) would allow certification for settlement of a \$2 class that
1870 (F) would not allow to be certified for trial.

1871 Deterrence. Most of the many deterrence arguments are captured in
1872 the core concern noted above. One comment focuses on current
1873 legislative patterns: As legislatures "deregulate," courts must
1874 "provide legal redress ex post in order to compensate for the

1875 consequences of oversight ex ante."

1876 Substantive impact. Many comments assert that (F) is an attempt to
1877 move in an outcome-determinative direction, implementing
1878 substantive policies. They make it clear that, in the words of one
1879 witness, any revision of Rule 23 is "a very delicate matter."
1880 Typical statements include: "It is not the role of the courts or
1881 the rulemakers to decide that some of the rights established by
1882 federal and state substantive law are unworthy of enforcement."
1883 "The Advisory Committee approach addresses the public interest by
1884 denying its relevance * * *. [T]he problem is far more complex * *
1885 *, and is freighted with major considerations of substantive
1886 policy." (F) "embodies a value judgment about the worth of small
1887 claims class actions," in violation of the Enabling Act. The point
1888 of adjudication is to enforce the substantive law; it is not
1889 realistic to impose on Congress the burden of specifically
1890 authorizing small-claims classes in each piece of substantive
1891 legislation.

1892 Factor (F) Supported or Extended

1893 Make Threshold Requirement. Some supporters were so enthusiastic
1894 that they urged that (F) should be elevated from a mere matter
1895 pertinent to a requirement. It should be made a condition of
1896 certification along with superiority and predominance.

1897 Public perceptions. Many testified that small-claims class action
1898 practice is giving lawyers, courts, and the law a bad public image.
1899 The public is right - many of these actions exist only to enrich
1900 lawyers.

1901 Small claims beneficiaries. Some urge that the image of providing
1902 relief to impecunious victims to whom even a few dollars are
1903 significant is romantic delusion. It is not the genuinely poor who
1904 participate in the small-claims judgments. The beneficiaries are
1905 the middle-class and more affluent who buy insurance, use credit
1906 cards, and take auto-purchase loans.

1907 No real representatives. Discovery invariably reveals that
1908 representative plaintiffs have relatively little knowledge of, or
1909 interest in, the claims advanced. Usually they come into the case
1910 at the invitation of the lawyers, not the other way around. The
1911 idea of providing meaningful relief to vast numbers of caring
1912 victims shatters on the reality that not even the representatives
1913 know or care.

1914 "Market-value" cases. Representatives of the automobile industry
1915 urged that classes claiming that product defects have diminished
1916 the market value of automobiles involve imaginary defects, or
1917 follow on campaigns to cure the defects. The only purpose is to
1918 generate publicity that will cause a decline in market values,
1919 justifying a recovery that rewards counsel for an injury counsel
1920 caused.

1921 Deterrence-Private Attorney General. The theory that small-claims
1922 class actions are necessary to enforce substantive law was assailed
1923 in many forms.

1924 The role of public enforcement through executive and
1925 regulatory agencies was frequently stressed. "[C]ourts are not the
1926 only agency of government with the capacity to govern."

1927 The need for deterrence was challenged from a different
1928 perspective. Lawyers overestimate the impact of litigation on
1929 business behavior. Litigation is far too uncertain to count for
1930 much in business planning decisions.

1931 A somewhat conflicting argument was made that small-claims
1932 classes deter, or at least punish, conduct that in the best of the
1933 cases involves technical violations of vague law. This is not a
1934 matter of catching those who cheat. Indeed, the costs inflicted by
1935 class litigation work in the long run to inflict greater injury on
1936 consumers than class litigation returns in the way of benefits.
1937 And of course there is no class-action remedy to return to business
1938 the costs incurred in the mistaken belief that regulatory
1939 legislation requires expensive forms of compliance.

1940 It also is argued that vast numbers of legal wrongs that
1941 inflict small injury, and indeed that inflict quite substantial
1942 injury, go unchallenged and unredressed. Justice and public policy
1943 have never led to insistence that all violations of the law be
1944 litigated, nor even to provision of free public lawyers for
1945 everyone who cannot afford to pursue a desired private remedy.
1946 Small-claims class actions have no special justification that makes
1947 them different.

1948 Finally, it is argued in many ways that the Enabling Act does
1949 not permit adoption of a rule designed to increase deterrence by
1950 supplementing public enforcement. "It is outside the scope of the
1951 Rules Enabling Act for the Advisory Committee to confer upon class
1952 counsel the role of a private attorney general."

1953 Dollar Threshold. Several suggestions were made that a bright-line
1954 threshold of minimum injury should be adopted. The figures
1955 suggested ranged from \$10 to \$300. The bright line apparently
1956 would exclude from the class anyone whose individual injury fell
1957 below the stated amount.

1958 Criticisms rebutted. The proponents believe that (F) is not
1959 unworkably vague. To the contrary, it is in the nature of the
1960 Federal Rules to provide general guidelines that are filled in by
1961 trial-court discretion.

1962 Note changes. Supporters urged several changes in the Note to
1963 bolster the effect of the proposal. The Note is seen as taking
1964 back some of the good that the text should accomplish.

1965 The Note should not refer at all to the value of enforcing

1966 small claims. It should not imply that the median potential
1967 recoveries reported by the FJC study are sufficient to justify
1968 class certification.

1969 The Note should urge that account be taken of such factors as
1970 the number of complaints that have been made to the defendant or
1971 public officials about the challenged conduct; whether the
1972 defendant has undertaken voluntary corrective measures; whether
1973 there are preexisting relationships between representative class
1974 members and counsel. The references to "trivial" claims might be
1975 changed to "small claims," allowing refusal to certify even though
1976 individual recoveries will rise above the trivial.

1977 A suggestion that reflected the frequent arguments for
1978 adopting opt-in classes was that (F) should be administered by
1979 considering whether a substantial number of individuals seek
1980 actively to pursue claims on behalf of the proposed class. The
1981 worthiness of the class enterprise would be supported by showing
1982 that class members, without solicitation or influence by class
1983 counsel, spontaneously believe that enforcement is important.

1984 (F) In Balance

1985 These summaries do not reflect the deepest themes opened by
1986 the comments and testimony. There are forceful arguments that
1987 small-claims classes have become an essential means of enforcing
1988 important legal rules and the public policies embodied in those
1989 rules. There also are forceful arguments that small-claims classes
1990 are misused in ways that not only inflict unjustified costs on
1991 defendants but also exact great public costs. The proposal was
1992 designed to address these competing problems by drawing from the
1993 belief that private adversary civil litigation justifies the risks
1994 of judicial lawmaking and law enforcement only when it yields
1995 significant individual recoveries. It has been assailed directly
1996 on the ground that Rule 23 also is an important means of public
1997 enforcement. It has been assailed also on the ground that it is
1998 vague, engendering all the problems of discriminatory, costly, and
1999 arbitrary enforcement that underlie one part of "void-for-
2000 vagueness" doctrine. It has been defended as a modest beginning in
2001 a more important enterprise that must lead to more profound
2002 controls on Rule 23 excesses. The perceived administrative
2003 problems are met with the confident response that the Federal Rules
2004 witness the repeated triumph of open-ended discretionary procedure
2005 administered by strong district judges.

2006 The core arguments have been considered repeatedly.
2007 Resolution has not been made easier by the volumes of cogent
2008 comments and testimony. The more specific predictions of
2009 administrative problems to be engendered by adversary litigating
2010 responses are, in some part, new. If it is accepted that there is
2011 something about small-claims class practice that needs to be cured,
2012 it remains to decide whether (F), as proposed or as it may be
2013 modified, remains the best prescription.

2014

(b) (4) and (e): Waiting on the Supreme Court

2015

2016

2017

2018

2019

2020

2021

2022

2023

2024

2025

2026

2027

2028

2029

2030

2031

Until the April, 1996 meeting, successive drafts referred to settlement classes only through a new factor in the (b) (3) list of matters pertinent to the determination of predominance and superiority: "the opportunity to settle on a class basis claims that could not be litigated on a class basis or could not be litigated by [or against?] a class as comprehensive as the settlement class." This approach was not much discussed, in part because brief discussion sufficed to demonstrate the complexity of the issues presented by settlement classes. The published (b) (4) proposal was substituted at the April meeting for the earlier draft in response to the clear Third Circuit ruling that a class can be certified for settlement only if the same class would be certified for trial. The gradual growth of settlement classes to become a regular feature of Rule 23 practice was shown by the FJC study, and the central purpose of the (b) (4) proposal was to restore that practice. No attempt was made to address the many questions that continue to surround settlement classes.

2032

2033

2034

2035

The hearing requirement added to subdivision (e) was proposed on the basis of a few minutes of discussion in conjunction with the Committee-floor drafting of (b) (4). It was meant simply to confirm the Committee understanding of common practice.

2036

2037

2038

2039

2040

2041

2042

2043

2044

2045

2046

2047

2048

2049

2050

2051

2052

Public comments and testimony have underscored the complexity of the settlement class phenomenon. Many witnesses urged that settlement classes have become a central and important aspect of practice in areas where Rule 23 practice has matured. Securities and antitrust litigation provided the most frequent examples. Other witnesses stressed the grave theoretical problems that surround binding disposition of class members' claims by private agreement, not official adjudication. Most of the problems were illustrated by reference to dispersed mass tort litigation, and particularly pending attempts to resolve large classes of asbestos claims by settlement. Solutions to the problems were offered in many forms. Rule 23 could specify detailed procedures for the settlement process; judges or judicial adjuncts could become directly involved in structuring the negotiations or in the negotiation process itself; the procedures and criteria for reviewing the substance of any settlement could be developed in greater detail.

2053

2054

2055

2056

2057

2058

2059

2060

2061

At one level, these reactions suggest a simple question that is easily stated. The (b) (4) proposal rested on the belief that it is better to authorize settlement classes, but to leave answers to the many surrounding problems to be found in the continuing common-law process of judicial improvisation. Not enough is yet known to provide clear answers in the text of Rule 23. The question is whether this is wise, or whether the time has come to regularize settlement class practice in some measure. The most obvious alternative, adoption of the Third Circuit approach, would simply

2062 remove one preliminary step from this question. Even if the same
2063 class would warrant certification for purposes of trial - a premise
2064 that at best must survive the uncertain pressures of application in
2065 face of an actual or prospective settlement - the quality of a
2066 settlement must eventually be faced in any case that does not in
2067 fact go to trial. The other obvious alternative is so unthinkable
2068 that it does not seem obvious. Settlement of class actions could
2069 be prohibited, completely avoiding the problems that arise from
2070 authorizing self-selected (or, worse, adversary-selected)
2071 representatives and counsel to barter away the rights of others.
2072 If Rule 23 could survive at all without the possibility of
2073 settlement, it must be limited to an exquisitely small number of
2074 cases.

2075 The question whether to attempt greater regulation of
2076 settlement classes is not yet ripe. As much information as has
2077 been gathered, Supreme Court guidance is likely to emerge from the
2078 decision in the *Georgine* litigation. The Committee published
2079 (b)(4) as a reaction to the Third Circuit opinion. Certiorari was
2080 then granted, the case has been argued, and decision is imminent.
2081 As illustrations of approaches that might be taken, however, two
2082 detailed proposals are appended. One, the Resnik-Coffee proposal,
2083 involves regulation of the settlement process. The second, Judge
2084 Schwarzer's proposal, would expand the subdivision (e) process for
2085 reviewing proposed settlements.

2086 The fate of subdivision (e) is inextricably tied to the (b)(4)
2087 proposal, both in Committee history and in concept. Further
2088 consideration of the published proposal making explicit the hearing
2089 requirement should await action on the broader questions. Even if
2090 the (e) proposal should come to stand alone in the end, concerns
2091 have been expressed that warrant further consideration. Pro se
2092 prisoner complaints often include class allegations; requiring a
2093 hearing incident to dismissal of all such actions could impose
2094 substantial costs for little purpose. Purported class actions may
2095 be dismissed without certification in other circumstances that do
2096 not threaten the interests of any putative class member and that do
2097 not involve collusion at class expense. Dismissal may itself rest
2098 on judicial action, as under Rules 12(b)(6) or 56, or upon complete
2099 administration of the class remedy, that satisfies any hearing
2100 need. It may be desirable to address some of these concerns in the
2101 text of (e) or in the Note.

2102

IV Other Proposals

2103 The hearings and comments advanced a variety of other
2104 proposals for Rule 23 revision. Some were offered to improve the
2105 proposals actually made. Others reflected a deeper concern that
2106 the published proposals offered no more than modest initial steps
2107 toward more important changes. Some of the proposals involve
2108 matters that were worked out in Committee drafts but never fully
2109 discussed. Others are substantially new to this study. The more
2110 prominent of the proposals may be summarized briefly.

2111

Preliminary Consideration of the Merits

2112 The Committee devoted much time to the proposal that
2113 certification of a (b) (3) class should depend on some evaluation of
2114 the probable success of the class claim, defense, or issues.
2115 Professor McGuire has renewed the suggestion, as summarized in the
2116 appended notes.

2117

Mass Torts

2118 The Committee has considered and put aside the prospect of
2119 creating a new "Rule 23.X" for mass torts. Several comments have
2120 suggested that Rule 23 is not an appropriate means of addressing
2121 mass tort litigation problems.

2122

Common Evidence

2123 Many comments have urged that the purpose of Rule 23(b) (3) be
2124 restored by adding an explicit requirement that trial evidence be
2125 substantially the same as to all elements of the claims asserted by
2126 class members. Several appellate decisions have emphasized this
2127 need, but district court practice is said to be variable. The
2128 comments often tie to specific substantive areas. The need to show
2129 individual reliance in fraud-based claims is a common example.
2130 Proof of reliance by representative plaintiffs may allow recovery
2131 on behalf of many other class members who did not rely.
2132 Substantive rights are altered by dispensing with individual
2133 evidence on matters required for individual recovery. A variation
2134 suggests a new factor (G): "whether plaintiffs have demonstrated
2135 their ability to prove the fact of injury as to each class member,
2136 without making individualized inquiries as to class member injury."

2137

Issues Trials

2138

2139

2140

2141

2142

2143

2144

2145

2146

2147

2148

The common-evidence proposals invite further consideration of "issues" classes. Earlier Committee drafts emphasized the rule that classes may be certified as to specific issues. The emphasis was part of the focus on mass torts. Thus such issues as "general causation" might properly be resolved on a class basis, establishing part of the foundation for individual proof of individual causation and damages in other proceedings. One comment suggests that Rule 23 should be amended to reduce the role of issues classes. Trial of a single issue denuded of factual context is thought to be undesirable.

Pleading Particularity

2149

2150

2151

2152

2153

2154

2155

2156

2157

2158

2159

2160

The possibility that Rule 23 might impose more demanding pleading standards was considered by the Committee, in part under the spur of the various bills that led to the securities litigation reform legislation. The consideration never led to drafting. A few comments renew the suggestion that there should be more strict pleading requirements. More detailed pleading could perform in part the function sought by the controversial suggestion that there should be a preliminary look at the merits, without the complications. It could serve in part the functions performed by a "common evidence" requirement. There are no suggestions more detailed than "heightened" or "particularized" pleading. The analogy to Rule 9(b) is manifest.

Opt-In Classes

2161

2162

2163

2164

2165

2166

2167

2168

Many comments urge that the opt-out approach be abandoned. The most fundamental common thread is that plaintiffs should not become involved in litigation, nor bound by its outcome, unless they give genuine consent. Failure to opt out does not signal knowing consent. The cure is not better notice but substitution of an opt-in requirement that will ensure the reality of class members' consents. The proponents of this approach are confident

2169 that it will reduce dramatically the size of many of the "consumer"
2170 classes now artificially swollen by failure of the opt-out
2171 mechanism.

2172 The virtues of opt-in classes are thought to extend beyond the
2173 core value of consent. Opting in removes any concern about
2174 "personal jurisdiction" as to members of a plaintiff class, or
2175 about the appropriateness of disposing of all claims under a single
2176 choice of law. The election to opt in demonstrates actual notice,
2177 and removes concerns that those who do not opt out failed to get
2178 notice, could not understand the notice, or were too intimidated to
2179 act. Perhaps most important, particularly in settlement cases,
2180 opting in reduces concerns about conflicts of interest within the
2181 group designated as the "class."

2182 A particular variation of the opt-in class proposal ties opt
2183 in classes to the questions that arise from classes formed around
2184 very small individual claims. One of the arguments advanced to
2185 support aggregation of very small claims is that even small
2186 injuries should be redressed. The response is that redress is
2187 important only for those who want it. Requiring that individuals
2188 with very small claims at least make the effort to be included in
2189 the class will show whether there is any value in the individual
2190 redress dimension of class relief. Proponents of this approach
2191 would urge that it forces debate on the alternative view that
2192 small-claims classes are important means of deterring unlawful
2193 conduct that inflicts individually small injuries on many people.

2194 The first Rule 23 drafts considered by the Committee blended
2195 together the separate forms of class actions now authorized by
2196 subdivisions (b) (1), (b) (2), and (b) (3). As part of this approach,
2197 the court was authorized to prohibit opting out from any form of
2198 class, or to permit opting in to any form of class. The most
2199 recent opt-in provisions were included in the March, 1996 draft as
2200 subdivision (b) (4). This approach treated the opt-in "class" as a

2201 means of permissive joinder, and suggested several factors to be
2202 considered in evaluating the choice between a mandatory class, an
2203 opt-out class, and an opt-in class. It did not respond directly to
2204 the concern of many observers that district courts would be tempted
2205 to use an opt-in class certification as an easy way out of
2206 difficult choices. This concern might be met by adding a limit
2207 that allows certification of an opt-in class only on specific
2208 findings that explain why an opt-out class cannot properly be
2209 certified.

2210 Two comments suggest variations on the opt-out procedure. One
2211 is that members of a "futures" class should be allowed to opt out
2212 of the class during a reasonable period of time after discovering
2213 individual injury. The other is that the right to opt out might be
2214 extended to (b) (1) and (b) (2) classes, as provided in the early
2215 drafts considered by the Committee.

2216 **Attorney Fees**

2217 A wide variety of suggestions have been made as to attorney
2218 fees. Among them: (1) Simultaneous settlement negotiations on
2219 class relief and fees should be prohibited. (2) Fees should be
2220 calculated on a lodestar basis; "coupons" and like noncash relief
2221 should not be counted in determining the fee. (3) Fees paid
2222 separately by the defendant, not out of the class recovery, create
2223 conflicts of interest that cannot be resolved. Such arrangements
2224 should be prohibited. (4) Fees should be restricted in cases that
2225 settle at an early stage. (5) Fees should be awarded a person who
2226 successfully opposes a certification request. (6) A portion of
2227 fees should be withheld until relief has been effectively
2228 distributed; if there is "coupon" relief, fees should depend on the
2229 coupon redemption rate. (7) Fees should be awarded those who
2230 successfully object to proposed settlements. (8) Fees should be
2231 apportioned if some part of the value of a class claim has been
2232 created by other lawyers involved in separate litigation.

2233 **Multiple Related Class Actions**

2234 The Committee gave some consideration to the problems that
2235 arise from overlapping class actions, but determined to make no
2236 proposals. It was felt that multiple federal actions can be
2237 reconciled through the Judicial Panel on Multidistrict Litigation,
2238 while the problems of overlapping state-court actions may require
2239 solutions beyond the reach of the Enabling Act process. The
2240 suggestion that help might be provided by treating a certified
2241 federal class as an artificial "entity" was put aside.

2242 Some of the comments urge that the single most pressing
2243 problem today arises from overlapping or sequential state-court
2244 class actions. The most direct remedy urged is that state court
2245 classes be limited to citizens of the forum state. That remedy
2246 presents obvious Enabling Act problems. The comments, indeed, tend
2247 to recognize the probable need for action by statute rather than by
2248 Civil Rule.

2249 **Notice**

2250 The March, 1996 draft included a rather elaborate revision of
2251 the subdivision (c) notice provisions. These revisions were put
2252 aside at the April, 1996 meeting on the ground that they were not
2253 as important as the several proposals that had been recommended for
2254 publication. None of the comments approach the detail of that
2255 draft.

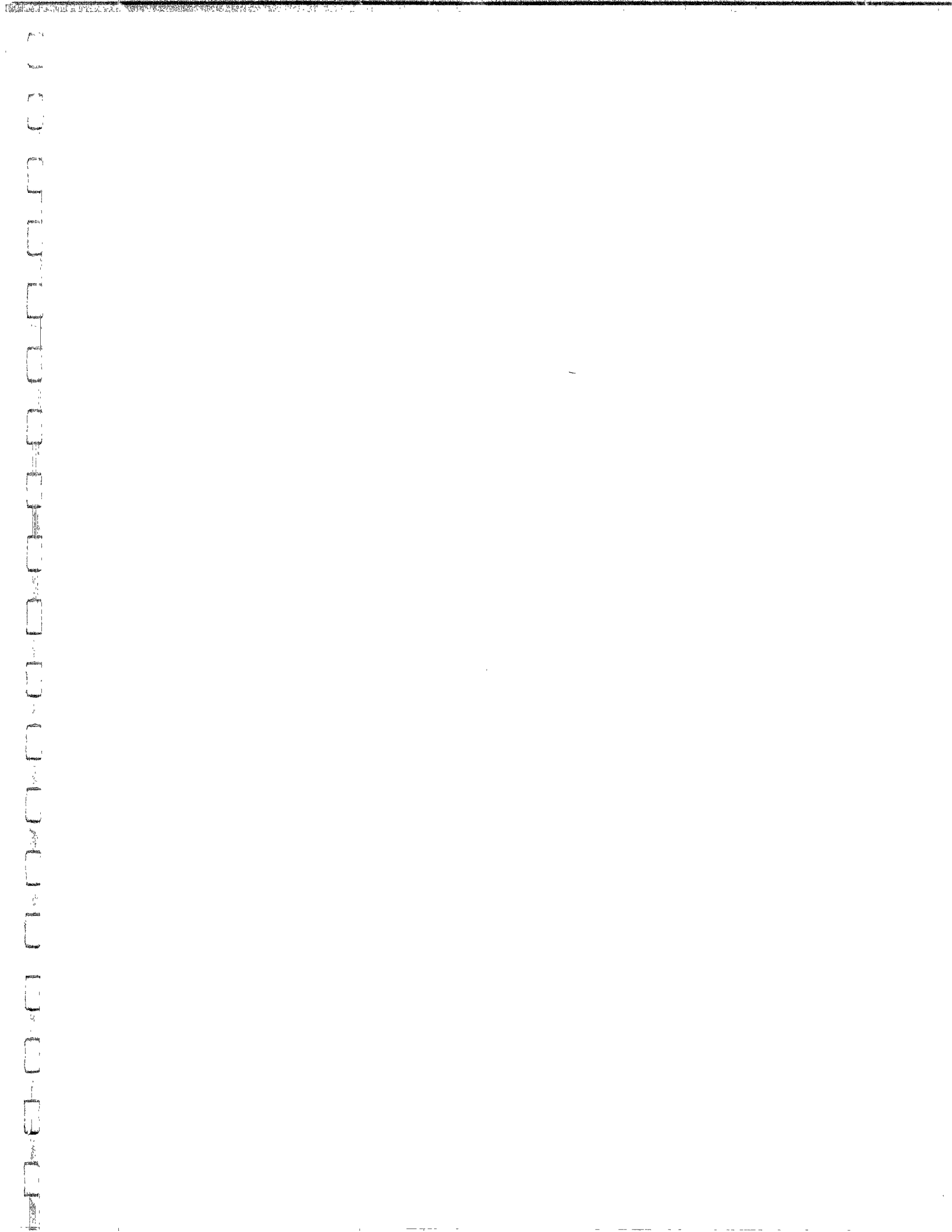
2256 The debates about the legitimacy of small-claims classes and
2257 settlement classes have underscored the problems of representation
2258 theory and thus underscore the need to think further about notice.

2259 Several comments bewail the inadequacy of most class-action
2260 notices. "Plain language" requirements are urged.

2261 Professor Shapiro suggests that the costs of notice in small
2262 claims classes are staggering, and that an easy remedy would be to
2263 delete the requirement of individual notice. The March, 1996 draft
2264 suggested individual notice to a sample of class members.

2265 **Regulatory Deference**

2266 Several comments suggested, in a variety of ways, that the
2267 list of (b) (3) factors should refer explicitly to the prospect that
2268 government action will satisfy needs that otherwise might be served
2269 by class litigation. A modest version suggests that class
2270 certification should be postponed until pending federal regulatory
2271 action has been resolved. A less modest version would adopt some
2272 form of "primary jurisdiction" approach, deferring certification
2273 until it has been determined that government agencies will not
2274 initiate regulatory actions.



Resnik-Coffee Proposed Rule 23(b)(4)

The Proposed Language

Proposed 23(b)(4)

(4) the court finds that provisional certification under subdivision (b)(3) for the purposes of litigation or settlement would constitute a fair and efficient method by which to advance the resolution of the dispute, and such certification is requested either:

A) by the plaintiffs, who seek certification but are not able to establish that they can meet all the requirements of 23(b)(3). When making such a provisional certification, the court shall:

i. indicate that the proposed certification is conditional and for litigating purposes only ("litigating certification");

ii. make specific findings as to which requirements of subdivision (b)(3) it finds satisfied, unsatisfied, or to which it reserves judgment;

iii. require that members be notified of the limitations placed on the certification. Should defendants or class members object, the court shall provide a hearing, after notice, on the issue of the propriety of certification. After such a hearing, the court may alter the certification and/or appoint additional representatives, a guardian ad litem, or employ other procedures to ensure that all interests within the class are adequately represented during the litigation process.

iv. either upon motion of the parties or sua sponte, revisit the certification and alter it, either by decertifying the class, recertifying it under subdivision (b)(3) or (b)(4)(B), or by creating subclasses for certification as it deems appropriate; or,

B) jointly by one or more of the defendants to the action and by a plaintiffs' steering committee, appointed by the court, even though all of the requirements of subdivision (b)(3) might not be satisfied for the purpose of trial. Before certifying such a provisional class, the court shall:

i. make specific findings as to whether each of the requirements of subdivision (B)(3) are satisfied;

ii. if one or more of the requirements of subdivision (b)(3) are found not to be satisfied, determine whether any discrete subcategory of class members would be likely to obtain a superior result (via settlement, trial or other form of disposition) in another available forum or proceeding (including actions pending or to be commenced in the foreseeable future). In so determining, the court shall consider whether similarly situated individuals have obtained superior results in the past in other proceedings; whether individual or representative litigation in the future in other proceedings constitutes a viable alternative for most of the class or an identifiable subcategory thereof, whether delay is likely to affect materially the effectiveness or enforceability of any judgment or remedy, and other factors (including the availability of counsel) bearing on the ability of class members to receive just and fair treatment. If the court determines, either before or after certification, that one or more discrete subcategories of class members would likely obtain or has obtained a superior result in another forum or by means of another procedure, the court shall exclude such subcategory from the certified class; and

iii. determine and make specific findings as to whether a need exists for subclasses, special counsel, guardian ad litem, or other additional procedures are needed, because of the potential differential in impact of any proposed settlement upon class members or because of the need for negotiation among subcategories as to the allocation of any proposed settlements.

C) When considering the request to approve a class action settlement, and whether the class is certified pursuant to 23(b)(3) or 23(b)(4), the court has fiduciary obligations to protect the interests of absentees. Prior to approval of any proposed settlement, the court shall require that the parties

requesting the settlement provide the court with detailed information about:

- i. the means by which the lawyers seeking to represent the plaintiffs came to engage in negotiations with lawyers seeking to represent defendants;
- ii. the degree to which the proposed settlement treats all members of the class equally or, if distinctions are made, the bases on which such distinctions are claimed to be proper;
- iii. the means by which the remedial provisions shall be accomplished;
- iv. why it is in the interest of the members of the proposed class action to accept the proposed settlement in lieu of either individual litigation or other forms of aggregate litigation, in either state or federal court or in an administrative proceeding;
- v. information, if available, about the amount of compensation, including costs and fees, provided to the attorneys representing the class and the relationship between that compensation and that received by class members;
- vi. information about payment of fees or costs associated with special counsel, guardians ad litem, court experts, objectors, or others;
- vii. information about the methods by which other lawyers, if any represent individual class members, shall be compensated (including fees and costs) and the amounts of such compensation; and
- viii. such other information as the court deems necessary and appropriate.²

A Proposed Advisory Committee Note

Under this subdivision, a court may consider two kinds of certification not provided for in 23(b)(3) -- certification of classes in which, at the time of certification, it is not yet known whether the case can proceed through all phases, and particularly through trial as a class action ("litigation

² The provisions we have proposed for 23(b)(4)(C) could alternatively be placed in an expanded 23(e).

classes") and certification of classes jointly requested by lawyers for plaintiffs and defendants (and often, but not exclusively, including proposed settlements as well).

The purpose of litigation classes is to enable an initial exploration, on notice to affected parties, of the possibility of a group-wide disposition, either through the pretrial process or via settlement. Building on the model of the multi-litigation statute, 28 U.S.C. §1407, a litigation class permits discovery and exploration of settlement on a class wide basis, but only upon notice to affected members and opponents. This rule revision is proposed to complement the spirit of other rules involving parties, specifically Rules 19 and 24, which endeavor to enable participation of litigants with somewhat divergent interests within a single lawsuit. The rule revision is also designed to make the practice in class actions accord with that in other aspects of civil litigation, namely that few cases are in fact disposed of by trial but many proceed through pretrial litigation under the aegis of amended Rule 16. The proposed amendment to Rule 23 places burdens on judges to ensure that those affected by such litigation are adequately represented throughout the pretrial process, and further requires judges to revisit the question of certification when appropriate.

The other kind of certification contemplated by the rule is that requested jointly by plaintiff counsel, seeking to represent a class, and one or more of defendant counsel, joining in that application. A common form of such requests is that of the settlement class, in which a certification of a class is a means to implement a settlement but the findings in 23(b)(4)(B) should be made whenever the court has reason to believe that the requests for class certification and for approval of a settlement are linked. Given contemporary concerns about such cases (see John C. Coffee, Jr., *Class Wars: The Dilemma of the Mass Tort Class Action*, 95 COLUM. L. REV. 1343 (1995)), the rule imposes higher burdens on such joint certification requests, including that courts determine whether subclasses should also be certified to ensure that all of the interests of class members are adequately represented within the litigation structure and that those affected either legally or practically by a judgment are either appropriately represented or beyond the scope of any proposed judgment.

As used in subdivision 23(b)(4)(B), the term "superior result," achieved "via settlement, trial or other form of disposition," requires the court to consider more than a comparison of the likely monetary results of the pending action as compared with likely results in another forum (e.g. an individual action in state or federal court, an administrative remedy, other forms of aggregate litigation, formal or informal,

in state or federal court). In class actions involving monetary recoveries, the court should also evaluate how proposed recoveries will be funded (including the adequacy of insurance coverage) and whether relegating class members to individual actions, to multi-district litigation, or to other processes will give such class members viable remedies, if liability is established, against defendants who are likely to remain solvent in the foreseeable future. When evaluating non-pecuniary aspects of proposed settlements, the court should evaluate carefully the actual utility of those proposals and the means by which they will be provided to class members. If the court finds that identifiable groups of class members have a viable and established remedy by means of processes other than a settling on certification class, the court shall consider the effect of divesting class members of such remedies by approving of the proposed certification. In short, this comparative analysis requires the court not only to consider the class and settlement proposed simultaneously but the other options practically available to class members, the incentives of the litigants and their attorneys to proceed by means of a class as compared to those other ways, and the availability of counsel and of access to such other fora. The question before the court is whether there are better ways to respond to the alleged injuries of the plaintiffs than by means of a settlement class action or whether, under the particular circumstances of a specific case, such a certification is appropriate.

When certified under any provision of 23(b), the provisions of 23(f) that permit discretionary appeals apply. Judges considering certifying litigating classes may take into account the concerns either that class certification inappropriately creates undue pressures to settle or, alternatively, inappropriately undermines the authority of the class representatives.

Classes certified for litigation and those certified at the behest of both plaintiffs and defendants should be accompanied by notice to class members, thereby enabling the development of information relevant to the settlement negotiations and relevant to the propriety of maintaining the class certification.

The proposed revision also provides for the appointment, by the court, of more than one kind of representative or lead counsel and the utilization of an array of lawyers and others to ensure a process of litigation and negotiation that will, in turn, facilitate the district judge's task in considering the adequacy of proposed settlements, if any result, and will assist the judge in the discharge of his/her fiduciary task of monitoring the class representatives. "Judging" consent -- evaluating the reasonableness, adequacy,

and fairness of an agreement -- is a very difficult task. See Judith Resnik, *Judging Consent*, 1987 U. CHI. LEGAL FORUM 43. The proposed language provides the framework by which judges are to discharge their fiduciary obligations to the absent members of the class. Because this proposal anticipates that more lawyers may participate in the pretrial proceeding and in the negotiations, judges should -- in cases involving court-awarded attorneys' fees and costs or when approving settlements that provide for fees and costs -- consider awarding or requiring that attorneys' fees be paid to a wider array of lawyers than those designated as attorneys for a class, those on a Plaintiffs' Steering Committee, in other "lead counsel" positions. See Judith Resnik, Dennis E. Curtis, & Deborah R. Hensler, *Individuals within the Aggregate: Relationships, Representation, and Fees*, 71 N.Y.U. L. REV. 296 (1996). The new language expressly calls for information to be provided to the court about the proposed compensation, including costs and fees, for all lawyers, be they class representatives, individually-retained attorneys, objectors, or others.

While the standards for considering of settlements filed concurrent with requests for certification do not preclude so-called "futures" classes per se, the standards require close scrutiny by the court of the treatment of all segments of a class when settlements are proposed.

The court should ensure an inclusive array of representatives during the course of class action litigation but should also guard against the risk that small segments of class members or their attorneys might attempt to exert control over the shape of a settlement in a fashion that proves detrimental to other, and possibly, most, members of the class. The requirement of disclosure of all fee and cost arrangements, including those among plaintiffs' lawyers as well as between plaintiffs and defendants, is aimed at enabling the court to assess the interests of all participants and the degree to which specially-identified participants (lead counsel, PSC members, special counsel, objecting counsel, defense counsel, etc.) represent the interests of the disputants.

Conclusion

We have erred on the side of being comprehensive in terms of our explanation, our draft, and our notes. We would be happy to meet with you to discuss means by which we could shorten these proposals or otherwise redraft them. We remain willing to help the Advisory Committee in any way that is useful to you.

Rule 23(e) Factors*William W. Schwarzer**Settlement of Mass Tort Class Actions: Order Out of Chaos*
1995, 80 Cornell L. Rev. 837, 843-844

be transsubstantive, suitable for any action subject to Rule 23; they should be neutral, avoiding substantive ethical rules and principles; they should not dictate the terms of settlements or stifle creativity and adaptation to unique circumstances; they should be practical and flexible; and they should be reasonably comprehensive but not so detailed that they lead to a failure to see the forest for the trees. Finally, guidelines should not be prescriptive but should give direction that would lead the court to give the settlement the consideration necessary to bring to light any serious defect and ensure that it is truly fair and equitable. Precedent for such an approach is found in Rules 16(c), 19(b), 26(b), and 26(c) of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, all of which enumerate factors or items to be considered by the court in particular contexts.

Relying merely on appellate decisions for such guidelines has drawbacks: the law may vary across circuits, decisions are ad hoc, and their precedential effect will be circumscribed by the unique facts of the case. Amendment of Rule 23(e) is therefore worthy of consideration. The thrust of such an amendment would be to require the court to make findings, and hence to ensure its consideration of a number of factors relevant to the fairness and reasonableness of a settlement. The statement of such factors should be sufficiently specific to provide guidance but not so elaborate as to defeat the utility and flexibility of the rule.

The following formulation is suggested as an addition to the current text of Rule 23(e):

When ruling on an application for approval of a dismissal or compromise of a class action, the court shall consider and make findings with respect to the following matters, so far as applicable to the action:

- (1) Whether the prerequisites set forth in subdivisions (a) and (b) have been met;
- (2) Whether the class definition is appropriate and fair, taking into account among other things whether it is consistent with the purpose for which the class is certified, whether it may be overinclusive or underinclusive, and whether division into subclasses may be necessary or advisable;
- (3) Whether persons with similar claims will receive similar treatment, taking into account any differences in treatment between present and future claimants;
- (4) Whether notice to members of the class is adequate, taking into account the ability of persons to understand the notice and its significance to them;
- (5) Whether the representation of members of the class is adequate, taking into account the possibility of conflicts of interest in the representation of persons whose claims differ in material respects from those of other claimants;

- (6) Whether opt-out rights are adequate to fairly protect interests of class members;
- (7) Whether provisions for attorneys' fees are reasonable, taking into account the value and amount of services rendered and the risks assumed;
- (8) Whether the settlement will have significant effects on parties in other actions pending in state or federal courts;
- (9) Whether the settlement will have significant effects on potential claims of class members for injury or loss arising out of the same or related occurrences but excluded from the settlement;
- (10) Whether the compensation for loss and damage provided by the settlement is within the range of reason, taking into account the balance of costs to defendant and benefits to class members; and
- (11) Whether the claims process under the settlement is likely to be fair and equitable in its operation.

In identifying these factors relevant to most class action settlements, the rule would establish neither substantive requirements nor minimum standards for approval. Rather, it would set out guidelines—a kind of checklist—for the consideration and evaluation of settlements. Each factor relates to matters that could bear on the fairness and equity of the settlement and present a possible obstacle to approval, but none of them ipso facto defines the terms for approval or disapproval. Rule 23 would continue to leave the decision whether to approve or disapprove a settlement to the discretion of the trial judge, but the exercise of that discretion would no longer be unguided. However, so long as the trial court record reflects consideration by the trial judge of each of these factors (to the extent relevant under the circumstances of the litigation), and any others related thereto, and findings with respect to each, the court's ruling should be entitled to a presumption of reasonableness on appeal. By lending structure to the process of approval of class action settlements, this proposed rule would also provide guidance to parties in negotiating settlement agreements. While this rule would not set limits on what is permissible, it would inform them of the issues they must address.

Amending Rule 23(e) along the lines suggested would help bring order out of the present chaos, enhance predictability and stability, increase the utility of class actions, and serve the interests of justice.

Rule 23. Class Actions (March, 1996 draft)

1

2 (a) Prerequisites. One or more members of a class may sue or be
3 sued as representative parties on behalf of all ~~only~~ if with
4 respect to the claims, defenses, or issues certified for class
5 action treatment -

6 (1) ~~the class is~~ members are so numerous that joinder of all
7 members is impracticable_;

8 (2) there are questions of law or fact common to the class_;

9 (3) ~~the claims or defenses of the representative parties are~~
10 ~~typical of the claims or defenses~~ the representative
11 parties' positions typify those of the class_; and

12 (4) the representative parties and their attorneys will fairly
13 and adequately discharge the fiduciary duty to protect
14 the interests of ~~the~~ all persons while members of the
15 class until ~~relieved by the court from that fiduciary~~
16 duty.

17 (b) ~~Class Actions Maintainable When Class Actions May be Certified.~~

18 An action may be ~~maintained~~ certified as a class action if the
19 prerequisites of subdivision (a) are satisfied, and in
20 addition:

21 (1) the prosecution of separate actions by or against
22 individual members of the class would create a risk of

23 (A) inconsistent or varying adjudications with respect
24 to individual members of the class ~~which~~ that would

25 establish incompatible standards of conduct for the
26 party opposing the class, or

27 (B) adjudications with respect to individual members of
28 the class ~~which~~ that would as a practical matter be
29 dispositive of the interests of the other members

30 not parties to the adjudications or substantially impair or impede
31 their ability to protect their interests; or

32 ~~(2) the party opposing the class has acted or refused to act~~
33 ~~on grounds generally applicable to the class, thereby~~
34 ~~making appropriate final injunctive or declaratory relief~~
35 ~~or corresponding declaratory relief may be appropriate~~
36 with respect to the class as a whole; or

37 (3) the court finds (i) that the questions of law or fact
38 common to the certified class ~~members of the class~~
39 ~~predominate over any individual questions affecting only~~
40 ~~individual members included in the class action, (ii)~~
41 that a class action is superior to other available
42 methods and necessary for the fair and efficient
43 adjudication disposition of the controversy, and - if
44 such a finding is requested by a party opposing
45 certification of a class - (iii) that {the class claims,
46 issues, or defenses are not insubstantial on the merits}
47 [alternative:] {the prospect of success on the merits of
48 the class claims, issues, or defenses is sufficient to
49 justify the costs and burdens imposed by certification}.
50 The matters pertinent to ~~the~~ these findings include:

- 51 (A) the need for class certification to accomplish
52 effective enforcement of individual claims;
- 53 (B) ~~the interest of members of the class in individually~~
54 ~~controlling the prosecution or defense of~~
55 practical ability of individual class members to
56 pursue their claims without class certification and
57 their interests in maintaining or defending
58 separate actions;
- 59 (C) the extent, and nature, and maturity of any related
60 litigation concerning the controversy already
61 commenced by or against involving class members of
62 the class;
- 63 (D) ~~the desirability or undesirability of concentrating~~
64 ~~the litigation of the claims in the particular~~
65 forum;
- 66 (E) the likely difficulties likely to be encountered in
67 the management of in managing a class action that
68 will be avoided or significantly reduced if the
69 controversy is adjudicated by other available
70 means;
- 71 (F) the probable success on the merits of the class
72 claims, issues, or defenses;
- 73 (G) whether the public interest in - and the private
74 benefits of - the probable relief to individual
75 class members justify the burdens of the

76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98

litigation; and

(H) the opportunity to settle on a class basis claims that could not be litigated on a class basis or could not be litigated by [or against?] a class as comprehensive as the settlement class; or

(4) the court finds that permissive joinder should be accomplished by allowing putative members to elect to be included in a class. The matters pertinent to this finding will ordinarily include:

(A) the nature of the controversy and the relief sought;

(B) the extent and nature of the members' injuries or liability;

(C) potential conflicts of interest among members;

(D) the interest of the party opposing the class in securing a final and consistent resolution of the matters in controversy; and

(E) the inefficiency or impracticality of separate actions to resolve the controversy; or

(5) the court finds that a class certified under subdivision (b) (2) should be joined with claims for individual damages that are certified as a class action under subdivision (b) (3) or (b) (4).

(c) Determination by Order Whether Class Action to Be Maintained

99 Certified; Notice and Membership in Class; Judgment; Actions
100 Conducted Partially as Class Actions Multiple Classes and
101 Subclasses.

102 (1) ~~As soon as practicable after the commencement of an action~~
103 ~~brought as a class action, the court shall determine by~~
104 ~~order whether it is to be so maintained. An order under~~
105 ~~this subdivision may be conditional, and may be altered~~
106 ~~or amended before the decision on the merits. When~~
107 persons sue or are sued as representatives of a class,
108 the court shall determine by order whether and with
109 respect to what claims, defenses, or issues the action
110 should will be certified as a class action.

111 (A) An order certifying a class action must describe the
112 class. When a class is certified under subdivision
113 (b) (3), the order must state when and how
114 [putative] members (i) may elect to be excluded
115 from the class, and (ii) if the class is certified
116 only for settlement, may elect to be excluded from
117 any settlement approved by the court under
118 subdivision (e). When a class is certified under
119 subdivision (b) (4), the order must state when, how,
120 and under what conditions [putative] members may
121 elect to be included in the class; the conditions
122 of inclusion may include a requirement that class
123 members bear a fair share of litigation expenses
124 incurred by the representative parties.

125 (B) An order under this subdivision may be [is]

126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152

conditional, and may be altered or amended before
~~the decision on the merits~~ final judgment.

(2) (A) When ordering certification of a class action under this rule, the court shall direct that appropriate notice be given to the class. The notice must concisely and clearly describe the nature of the action, the claims, issues, or defenses with respect to which the class has been certified, the right to elect to be excluded from a class certified under subdivision (b)(3), the right to elect to be included in a class certified under subdivision (b)(4), and the potential consequences of class membership. [The court may order a defendant to advance part or all of the expense of notifying a plaintiff class if, under subdivision (b)(3)(E), the court finds a strong probability that the class will win on the merits.]

(i) In any class action certified under subdivision (b)(1) or (2), the court shall direct a means of notice calculated to reach a sufficient number of class members to provide effective opportunity for challenges to the class certification or representation and for supervision of class representatives and class counsel by other class members.

(ii) In any class action maintained certified under subdivision (b)(3), the court shall direct to

153 the members of the class the best notice
154 practicable under the circumstances, including
155 individual notice to all members who can be
156 identified through reasonable effort[, but
157 individual notice may be limited to a sampling
158 of class members if the cost of individual
159 notice is excessive in relation to the
160 generally small value of individual members'
161 claims.] The notice shall advise each member
162 that ~~(A) the court will exclude the member~~
163 ~~from the class if the member so requests by a~~
164 ~~specified date, (B) the judgment, whether~~
165 ~~favorable or not, will include all members who~~
166 ~~do not request exclusion; and (C) any member~~
167 who does not request exclusion may, if the
168 member desires, enter an appearance through
169 counsel.

170 (iii) In any class action certified under
171 subdivision (b) (4), the court shall direct a
172 means of notice calculated to accomplish the
173 purposes of certification.

174 (3) Whether or not favorable to the class,

175 (A) The judgment in an action maintained certified as a
176 class action under subdivision (b) (1) or ~~(b) (2),~~
177 ~~whether or not favorable to the class,~~ shall
178 include and describe those whom the court finds to
179 be members of the class-;

180 (B) The judgment in an action ~~maintained~~ certified as a
181 class action under subdivision (b) (3), ~~whether or~~
182 ~~not favorable to the class,~~ shall include and
183 specify or describe those to whom the notice
184 provided in subdivision (c) (2) (A) (ii) was directed,
185 and who have not requested exclusion, and whom the
186 court finds to be members of the class; and

187 (C) The judgment in an action certified as a class
188 action under subdivision (b) (4) shall include all
189 those who elected to be included in the class and
190 who were not earlier dismissed from the class.

191 (4) ~~When appropriate~~ ~~(A)~~ An action may be brought ~~or~~
192 ~~maintained~~ certified as a class action =

193 (A) with respect to particular claims, defenses, or
194 issues; or

195 (B) ~~a class may be divided into subclasses and each~~
196 ~~subclass treated as a class, and the provisions of~~
197 ~~this rule shall then be construed and applied~~
198 accordingly by or against multiple classes or
199 subclasses, which need not satisfy the requirement
200 of subdivision (a) (1).

201 (d) Orders in Conduct of Class Actions. ~~In the conduct of actions~~
202 ~~to which this rule applies, the court may make appropriate~~
203 ~~orders.~~

204 (1) Before determining whether to certify a class the court

205 may decide a motion made by any party under Rules 12 or
206 56 if the court concludes that decision will promote the
207 fair and efficient adjudication of the controversy and
208 will not cause undue delay.

209 (2) As a class action progresses, the court may make orders
210 that:

211 (A) ~~(1)~~ determineing the course of proceedings or
212 prescribeing measures to prevent undue repetition
213 or complication in the presentingation of evidence
214 or argument;

215 (B) ~~(2)~~ requireing, ~~for the protection of~~ to protect the
216 members of the class or otherwise for the fair
217 conduct of the action, ~~that notice be directed to~~
218 some or all ~~of the~~ members of:

219 (i) refusal to certify a class;

220 (ii) any step in the action; ~~7 or of~~

221 (iii) the proposed extent of the judgment; ~~7 or of~~

222 (iv) the members' opportunity ~~of the members~~ to
223 signify whether they consider the
224 representation fair and adequate, to intervene
225 and present claims or defenses, ~~or to~~
226 otherwise come into the action, or to be
227 excluded from or included in the class;

228 (C) ~~(3)~~ imposeing conditions on the representative

229 parties, class members, or ~~en~~ intervenors;

230 (D) ~~(4)~~ requiring that the pleadings be amended to
231 eliminate ~~therefrom~~ allegations ~~as to~~ about
232 representation of absent persons, and that the
233 action proceed accordingly;

234 (E) ~~(5)~~ dealing with similar procedural matters.

235 (3) ~~The orders~~ An order under subdivision (d) (2) may be
236 combined with an order under Rule 16~~7~~, and may be altered
237 or amended ~~as may be desirable from time to time~~.

238 (e) Dismissal or and Compromise.

239 (1) Before a certification determination is made under
240 subdivision (c) (1) in an action in which persons sue [or
241 are sued] as representatives of a class, court approval
242 is required for any dismissal, compromise, or amendment
243 to delete class issues.

244 (2) An class action certified as a class action shall not be
245 dismissed or compromised without the approval of the
246 court, and notice of the a proposed dismissal or
247 compromise shall be given to all members of the class in
248 such manner as the court directs.

249 (3) A proposal to dismiss or compromise an action certified as
250 a class action may be referred to a magistrate judge or
251 a person specially appointed for an independent
252 investigation and report to the court on the fairness of

253 the proposed dismissal or compromise. The expenses of
254 the investigation and report and the fees of a person
255 specially appointed shall be paid by the parties as
256 directed by the court.

257 (f) Appeals. A court of appeals may in its discretion permit an
258 appeal from an order of a district court granting or denying
259 a request for class action certification under this rule if
260 application is made to it within ten days after entry of the
261 order. An appeal does not stay proceedings in the district
262 court unless the district judge or the court of appeals so
263 orders.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

40 amendments.

41 *Subdivision (a).* Subdivision (a) is amended to emphasize the
42 opportunity to certify a class that addresses only specific claims,
43 defenses, or issues, an opportunity that exists under the current
44 rule. The change, in conjunction with parallel changes in
45 subdivision (b) (3) and elsewhere in the rule, may make it easier to
46 address mass tort problems through the class action device. One or
47 two common issues may be certified for common disposition, leaving
48 individual questions for individual litigation or for aggregation
49 on some other basis - including aggregation by certification of
50 different, and probably smaller, classes.

51 Paragraph (4) is amended to emphasize the fiduciary
52 responsibilities of counsel and representative parties. The new
53 language is intended only to provide a forceful reminder to court,
54 counsel, and representative parties that attorneys who undertake to
55 represent a class owe duties of professional responsibility to the
56 entire class and all members of the class. It does not answer any
57 specific question.

58 *Subdivision (b).* Subdivision (b) (2) is amended to make it
59 clear that a defendant class may be certified in an action for
60 injunctive or declaratory relief against the class. Several courts
61 have resolved the ambiguity in the 1966 language by permitting
62 certification of defendant classes. Defendant classes can be
63 useful, but particular care must be taken to ensure that the
64 defendants chosen to represent the class do not have significant
65 conflicts of interest with other class members and actually provide
66 adequate representation. Care also must be taken to ensure that
67 the responsibilities of adequately representing a class do not
68 unfairly increase the expense and other burdens placed on the class
69 representatives, and do not coerce or impede settlement by class
70 representatives as individual parties rather than as class
71 representatives.

72 Subdivision (b) (3) has been amended in several respects. Some
73 of the changes are designed to redefine the role of class
74 adjudication in ways that sharpen the distinction between the
75 aggregation of individual claims that would support individual
76 adjudication and the aggregation of individual claims that would
77 not support individual adjudication. Current attempts to adapt

78 Rule 23 to address the problems that arise from torts that injure
79 many people are reflected in part in some of these changes, but
80 these attempts have not matured to a point that would support
81 comprehensive rulemaking. When Rule 23 was substantially revised
82 in 1966, the Advisory Committee Note stated: "A 'mass
83 accident' resulting in injuries to numerous persons is ordinarily
84 not appropriate for a class action because of the likelihood that
85 significant questions, not only of damages but of liability and
86 defenses to liability, would be present, affecting the individuals
87 in different ways. In these circumstances an action conducted
88 nominally as a class action would degenerate in practice into
89 multiple lawsuits separately tried." Although it is clear that
90 developing experience has superseded that suggestion, the lessons
91 of experience are not yet so clear as to support detailed mass tort
92 provisions either in Rule 23 or a new but related rule.

93 The probability that a claim would support individual
94 litigation depends both on the probability of any recovery and the
95 probable size of such recovery as might be won. One of the most
96 important roles of certification under subdivision (b)(3) has been
97 to facilitate the enforcement of valid claims for small amounts.
98 The median recovery figures reported by the Federal Judicial Center
99 study all were far below the level that would be required to
100 support individual litigation, unless perhaps in a small claims
101 court. This vital core, however, may branch into more troubling
102 settings. The mass tort cases frequently sweep into a class many
103 members whose individual claims would easily support individual
104 litigation, controlled by the class member. Individual class
105 members may be seriously harmed by the loss of control. Class
106 certification may be desired by defendants more than most plaintiff
107 class members in such cases, and denial of certification or careful
108 definition of the class may be essential to protect many
109 plaintiffs. As one example, a defective product may have inflicted
110 small property value losses on millions of consumers, reflecting a
111 small risk of serious injury, and also have caused serious personal
112 injuries to a relatively small number of consumers. Class
113 certification may be appropriate as to the property damage claims,
114 but not as to the personal injury claims.

115 In another direction, class certification may be sought as to
116 individual claims that would not support individual litigation

117 because of a dim prospect of prevailing on the merits.
118 Certification in such a case may impose undue pressure on the
119 defendant to settle. Settlement pressure arises in part from the
120 expense of defending class litigation. More important, settlement
121 pressure reflects the fact that often there is at least a small
122 risk of losing against a very weak claim. A claim that might
123 prevail in one of every ten or twenty individual actions gathers
124 compelling force - a substantial settlement value - when the small
125 probability of defeat is multiplied by the amount of liability to
126 the entire class.

127 Individual litigation may play quite a different role with
128 respect to class certification. Exploration of mass tort questions
129 time and again led experienced lawyers to offer the advice that it
130 is better to defer class litigation until there has been
131 substantial experience with actual trials and decisions in
132 individual actions. The need to wait until a class of claims has
133 become "mature" seems to apply peculiarly to claims that at least
134 involve highly uncertain facts that may come to be better
135 understood over time. New and developing law may make the fact
136 uncertainty even more daunting. A claim that a widely used medical
137 device has caused serious side effects, for example, may not be
138 fully understood for many years after the first injuries are
139 claimed. Pre-maturity class certification runs the risk of
140 mistaken decision, whether for or against the class. This risk may
141 be translated into settlement terms that reflect the uncertainty by
142 exacting far too much from the defendant or according far too
143 little to the plaintiffs.

144 Item numbers have been added to emphasize the individual
145 importance of each of the three requirements enumerated in the
146 first paragraph of subdivision (b) (3).

147 Item (i) has been amended to reflect the other changes that
148 emphasize the availability of issues classes. The predominance of
149 law or fact questions common to the class is measured only in
150 relation to individual questions that also are to be resolved in
151 the class action. Individual questions that are left for
152 resolution outside the class action are not included in measuring
153 predominance. One frequently discussed example is provided by
154 certification of issues of design defect and general causation as
155 the only matters to be resolved on a class basis, leaving

156 individual issues of comparative fault, specific causation, and
157 damages for resolution in other proceedings.

158 Item (ii) in the findings required for class certification has
159 been amended by adding the requirement that a (b)(3) class be
160 necessary for the fair and efficient [adjudication] of the
161 controversy. The requirement that a class be superior to other
162 available methods is retained, and the superiority finding - made
163 under the familiar factors developed by current law, as well as the
164 new factors (E), (F), and (G) (H) - will be the first step in making
165 the finding that a class action is necessary. It is no longer
166 sufficient, however, to find that a class action is in some sense
167 superior to other methods of [adjudicating] "the controversy." It
168 also must be found that class certification is necessary.
169 Necessity is meant to be a practical concept. In adding the
170 necessity requirement, it also is intended to encourage careful
171 reconsideration of the superiority finding without running the
172 drafting risks entailed in finding some new word to substitute for
173 "superior." Both necessity and superiority are together intended
174 to force careful reappraisal of the fairness of class adjudication
175 as well as efficiency concerns. Certification ordinarily should
176 not be used to force into a single class action plaintiffs who
177 would be better served by pursuing individual actions. A class
178 action is not necessary for them, even if it would be more
179 efficient in the sense that it consumes fewer litigating resources
180 and more fair in the sense that it achieves more uniform treatment
181 of all claimants. Nor should certification be granted when a weak
182 claim on the merits has practical value, despite individually
183 significant damages claims, only because certification generates
184 great pressure to settle. In such circumstances, certification may
185 be "necessary" if there is to be any [adjudication] of the claims,
186 but it is neither superior nor necessary to the fair and efficient
187 [adjudication] of the claims. Class certification, on the other
188 hand, is both superior and necessary for the fair and efficient
189 [adjudication] of numerous individual claims that are strong on the
190 merits but small in amount.

191 Superiority and necessity take on still another dimension when
192 there is a significant risk that the insurance and assets of the
193 defendants may not be sufficient to fully satisfy all claims
194 growing out of a common course of events. Even though many

195 individual plaintiffs would be better served by racing to secure
196 and enforce the earlier judgments that exhaust the available
197 assets, fairness may require aggregation in a way that marshals the
198 assets for equitable distribution. Bankruptcy proceedings may
199 prove a superior alternative, but the certification decision must
200 make a conscious choice about the best method of addressing the
201 apparent problem.

202 Item (iii) has been added to the findings required for class
203 certification, and is supplemented by the addition of new factor
204 (E) (F) to the list of factors considered in making the findings
205 required for certification. It addresses the concern that class
206 certification may create an artificial and coercive settlement
207 value by aggregating weak claims. It also recognizes the prospect
208 that certification is likely to increase the stakes substantially,
209 and thereby increase the costs of the litigation. These concerns
210 justify preliminary consideration of the probable merits of the
211 class claims, issues, or defenses at the certification stage if
212 requested by a party opposing certification. If the parties prefer
213 to address the certification determination without reference to the
214 merits, however, the court should not impose on them the potential
215 burdens and consequences entailed by even a preliminary
216 consideration of the merits.

217 {Version 1} Taken to its full extent, these concerns might lead to
218 a requirement that the court balance the probable outcome on the
219 merits against the cost and burdens of class litigation, including
220 the prospect that settlement may be forced by the small risk of a
221 large class recovery. A balancing test was rejected, however,
222 because of its ancillary consequences. It would be difficult to
223 resist demands for discovery to assist in demonstrating the
224 probable outcome. The certification hearing and determination,
225 already events of major significance, could easily become
226 overpowering events in the course of the litigation. Findings as
227 to probable outcome would affect settlement terms, and could easily
228 affect the strategic posture of the case for purposes of summary
229 judgment and even trial. Probable success findings could have
230 collateral effects as well, affecting a party's standing in the
231 financial community or inflicting other harms. And a probable
232 success balancing approach must inevitably add considerable delay
233 to the certification process.

234 The "first look" approach adopted by item (iii) is calculated
235 to avoid the costs associated with balancing the probable outcome
236 and costs of class litigation. The court is required only to find
237 that the class claims, issues, or defenses "are not insubstantial
238 on the merits." This phrase is chosen in the belief that there is
239 a wide - although curious - gap between the higher possible
240 requirement that the claims be substantial and the chosen
241 requirement that they be not insubstantial. The finding is
242 addressed to the strength of the claims "on the merits," not to the
243 dollar amount or other values that may be involved. The purpose is
244 to weed out claims that can be shown to be weak by a curtailed
245 procedure that does not require lengthy discovery or other
246 prolonged proceedings. Often this determination will be supported
247 by precertification motions to dismiss or for summary judgment.
248 Even when it is not possible to resolve the class claims, issues,
249 or defenses on motion, it may be possible to conclude that the
250 claims, issues, or defenses are too weak to justify the costs of
251 certification.

252 {**Version 2**} These risks can be justified only by a preliminary
253 finding that the prospect of class success is sufficient to justify
254 them. The prospect of success need not be a probability of 0.50 or
255 more. What is required is that the probability be sufficient in
256 relation to the predictable costs and burdens, including settlement
257 pressures, entailed by certification. The finding is not an actual
258 determination of the merits, and pains must be taken to control the
259 procedures used to support the finding. Some measure of controlled
260 discovery may be permitted, but the procedure should be as
261 expeditious and inexpensive as possible. At times it may be wise
262 to integrate the certification procedure with proceedings on
263 precertification motions to dismiss or for summary judgment. A
264 realistic view must be taken of the burdens of certification -
265 bloated abstract assertions about the crippling costs of class
266 litigation or the coercive settlement effects of certification
267 deserve little weight. At the end of the process, a balance must
268 be struck between the apparent strength of the class position on
269 the merits and the adverse consequences of class certification.
270 This balance will always be case-specific, and must depend in large
271 measure on the discretion of the district judge.

272 The prospect-of-success finding is readily made if

273 certification is sought only for purposes of pursuing settlement,
274 not litigation. If certification of a settlement class is
275 appropriate under the standards discussed [with factor (G) (H) and
276 subdivision (e)] below, the prospect of success relates to the
277 likelihood of reaching a settlement that will be approved by the
278 court, and the burdens of certification are merely the burdens of
279 negotiations that the parties can abandon when they wish.

280 Care must be taken to ensure that subsequent proceedings are
281 not distorted by the preliminary finding on the prospect of
282 success. If a sufficient prospect is found to justify
283 certification, subsequent pretrial and trial proceedings should be
284 resolved without reference to the initial finding. The same
285 caution must be observed in subsequent proceedings on individual
286 claims if certification is denied.

287 {{These paragraphs follow either Version 1 or Version 2.}}

288 It may happen that different parties appear, seeking to
289 represent the same class or overlapping classes. Or it may happen
290 that parties appear to request certification of a class for
291 purposes of a settlement that has been partly worked out, but not
292 yet completed. These and still other situations will complicate
293 the task of integrating the preliminary appraisal of the merits
294 with the other proceedings required to determine the class-
295 certification question. No single solution commends itself. These
296 complications must be worked out according to the circumstances of
297 each case.

298 One court's refusal to certify for want of a sufficient
299 prospect of class success is not binding by way of res judicata if
300 another would-be representative appears to seek class certification
301 in the same court or some other court. The refusal to recognize a
302 class defeats preclusion through the theories that bind class
303 members. Even participation of the same lawyers ordinarily is not
304 sufficient to extend preclusion to a new party. The first
305 determination is nonetheless entitled to substantial respect, and
306 a significantly stronger showing may properly be required to escape
307 the precedential effect of the initial refusal to certify.

308 [Alternative that would reflect substitution of new factor (A)
309 in the matters pertinent to finding superiority for the proposed
310 item (ii) requirement that a class action be "necessary" for the

311 fair and efficient disposition of the controversy.] The list of
312 factors that bear on the finding whether a class action is superior
313 to other available methods for the fair and efficient [disposition]
314 of the controversy has been amended in several ways.

315 Factor (A) is added to focus on the question whether class
316 certification is needed to accomplish effective enforcement of
317 individual claims. The need for class certification is a practical
318 concept. This factor is intended to underscore the importance of
319 individual fairness as well as overall fairness and efficiency.
320 Certification is needed for the fair and efficient [adjudication]
321 of numerous individual claims that are strong on the merits but
322 small in amount. Such classes provide the traditional and abiding
323 justification for (b)(3) certification. Certification ordinarily
324 should not be used, on the other hand, to force into a single class
325 action plaintiffs who would be better served by pursuing individual
326 actions. A class action is not needed for them, even if it would be
327 more efficient in the sense that it consumes fewer litigating
328 resources, and also more fair to the extent that it may achieve
329 more uniform treatment of all claimants. Nor should certification
330 be granted when a weak claim on the merits has practical value,
331 whether or not there are individually significant damages claims,
332 only because certification generates great pressure to settle. In
333 such circumstances, certification may be needed if there is to be
334 any [adjudication] of the claims, but it is neither superior nor
335 needed for the fair and efficient [adjudication] of the claims.

336 The need for class certification takes on still another
337 dimension when there is a significant risk that the insurance and
338 assets of the defendants may not be sufficient to fully satisfy all
339 claims growing out of a common course of events. Even though many
340 individual plaintiffs would be better served by racing to secure
341 and enforce the earlier judgments that exhaust the available
342 assets, fairness may require aggregation in a way that marshals the
343 assets for equitable distribution. This need may justify
344 certification under subdivision (b)(3), or in appropriate cases may
345 justify certification under subdivision (b)(1). Bankruptcy
346 proceedings may prove a superior alternative. The decision whether
347 a (b)(3) class is needed must rest on a conscious choice about the
348 best method of addressing the apparent problem.

349 Yet another problem, presented by some recent class-action

350 settlements, arises from efforts to resolve future claims that have
351 not yet matured to the point that would permit present individual
352 enforcement. A toxic agent, for example, may have touched a broad
353 universe of persons. Some have developed present injuries, most
354 never will develop any injury, and many will develop injuries at
355 some indefinite time in the future. Class action settlements, much
356 more than adjudications, can be structured in ways that provide for
357 processing individual claims as actual injuries develop in the
358 future. Class disposition may be the only possible means of
359 resolving these "futures" claims. These situations present issues
360 that cannot now be resolved by rule. Classes have been certified
361 on a "limited fund" theory under subdivision (b) (1), limiting any
362 question of exclusion from the class to the settlement terms
363 approved by the court. Subdivision (b) (3) also may present an
364 opportunity for certification, presenting difficult questions as to
365 the means for protecting the right to opt out of the class. It is
366 difficult to provide effective notice to future claimants, and
367 particularly difficult as to those who may not even know that they
368 have been exposed to the common class risk. It also is difficult
369 to make an intelligent decision whether to opt out when the
370 prospect and nature of any future injury are uncertain. Yet any
371 realistic prospect of settlement is likely to be destroyed if the
372 opportunity to request exclusion is extended to include a
373 reasonable period after each future claimant becomes aware of
374 actual injury and of the class settlement and judgment. These
375 problems can be addressed explicitly only in light of the lessons
376 to be learned from developing experience.

377 Factor (B), formerly factor (A), is amended to emphasize the
378 ability of individual class members to pursue their claims through
379 means other than the proposed class. Often the alternative means
380 will be individual litigation, fully controlled by the litigant.
381 The alternative separate actions, however, also may involve
382 aggregation on some other basis, including certification of a
383 differently defined class that is not individually controlled by
384 all parties.

385 Factor (C), formerly factor (B), has been amended in several
386 respects. Other litigation can be considered so long as it is
387 "related" and involves class members; there is no need to determine
388 whether the other litigation somehow concerns the same controversy.

389 The focus on other litigation "already commenced" is deleted,
390 permitting consideration of litigation without regard to the time
391 of filing in relation to the time of filing the class action. The
392 more important change authorizes consideration of the "maturity" of
393 related litigation. In one dimension, maturity can reflect the
394 need to avoid interfering with the progress of related litigation
395 already well advanced toward trial and judgment. When multiple
396 claims arise out of dispersed events, however, maturity also
397 reflects the need to support class adjudication by experience
398 gained in completed litigation of several individual claims. If
399 the results of individual litigation begin to converge, class
400 adjudication may seem appropriate. Class adjudication may continue
401 to be inappropriate, however, if individual litigation continues to
402 yield inconsistent results, or if individual litigation
403 demonstrates that knowledge has not yet advanced far enough to
404 support confident decision on a class basis.

405 Factor (E), formerly factor (D), has been amended to set the
406 difficulties of managing a class action in perspective. If other
407 means of adjudication would create greater difficulties than class
408 adjudication for the judicial system as a whole - including state
409 as well as federal courts - certification should not be defeated by
410 the difficulties of managing a class action.

411 Factor (E) (F) has been added to subdivision (b)(3) to
412 complement the addition of new item (ii) and the addition of the
413 necessity element to item (iii) and the addition of new factor (A).
414 The role of the probable success of the class claims, issues, or
415 defenses is discussed with those items.

416 Factor (F) (G) has been added to subdivision (b)(3) to effect
417 a retrenchment in the use of class actions to aggregate trivial
418 individual claims. It bears on the item (iii) requirement that a
419 class action be superior to other available methods and necessary
420 needed within the meaning of factor (A) for the fair and efficient
421 [adjudication] of the controversy. It permits the court to deny
422 class certification if the public interest in - and the private
423 benefits of - probable class relief do not justify the burdens of
424 class litigation. This factor is distinct from the evaluation of
425 the probable outcome on the merits called for by item (ii) and
426 factor (E) (F). At the extreme, it would permit denial of
427 certification even on the assumption that the class position would

428 certainly prevail on the merits.

429 Administration of factor (F) (G) requires care and
430 sensitivity. Subdivision (b)(3) class actions have become an
431 important private means for supplementing public enforcement of the
432 law. Legislation often provides explicit incentives for
433 enforcement by private attorneys-general (including qui tam
434 provisions), attorney-fee recovery, minimum statutory penalties,
435 and treble damages. Class actions that aggregate many small
436 individual claims and award "common-fund" attorney fees serve the
437 same function. Class recoveries serve the important functions of
438 depriving wrongdoers of the fruits of their wrongs and deterring
439 other potential wrongdoers. There is little reason to believe that
440 the Committee that proposed the 1966 amendments anticipated
441 anything like the enforcement role that Rule 23 has assumed, but
442 there is equally little reason to be concerned about that belief.
443 What counts is the value of the enforcement device that courts,
444 aided by active class-action lawyers, have forged out of Rule
445 23(b)(3). In most settings, the value of this device is clear.

446 The value of class-action enforcement of public values,
447 however, is not always clear. It cannot be forgotten that Rule 23
448 does not authorize actions to enforce the public interest on behalf
449 of the public interest. Rule 23 depends on identification of a
450 class of real persons or legal entities, some of whom must appear
451 as actual representative parties. Rule 23 does not explicitly
452 authorize substituted relief that flows to the public at large, or
453 to court- or party-selected champions of the public interest.
454 Adoption of a provision for "fluid" or "cy pres" class recovery
455 would severely test the limits of the Rules Enabling Act,
456 particularly if used to enforce statutory rights that do not
457 provide for such relief. The persisting justification of a class
458 action is the controversy between class members and their
459 adversaries, and the final judgment is entered for or against the
460 class. It is class members who reap the benefits of victory, and
461 are bound by the res judicata effects of victory or defeat. If
462 there is no prospect of meaningful class relief, an action
463 nominally framed as a class action becomes in fact a naked action
464 for public enforcement maintained by the class attorneys without
465 statutory authorization and with no support in the original purpose
466 of class litigation. Courts pay the price of administering these

467 class actions. And the burden on the courts is displaced onto
468 other litigants who present individually important claims that also
469 enforce important public policies. Class adversaries also pay the
470 price of class enforcement efforts. The cost of defending class
471 litigation through to victory on the merits can be enormous. This
472 cost, coupled with even a small risk of losing on the merits, can
473 generate great pressure to settle on terms that do little or
474 nothing to vindicate whatever public interest may underlie the
475 substantive principles invoked by the class.

476 The prospect of significant benefit to class members combines
477 with the public values of enforcing legal norms to justify the
478 costs, burdens, and coercive effects of class actions that
479 otherwise satisfy Rule 23 requirements. If probable individual
480 relief is so slight as to be essentially trivial or meaningless,
481 however, the core justification of class enforcement fails. Only
482 public values can justify class certification. Public values do
483 not always provide sufficient justification. An assessment of
484 public values can properly include reconsideration of the probable
485 outcome on the merits made for purposes of item (ii) and factor
486 (E). If the prospect of success on the merits is slight and the
487 value of any individual recovery is insignificant, certification
488 can be denied with little difficulty. But even a strong prospect
489 of success on the merits may not be sufficient to justify
490 certification. It is no disrespect to the vital social policies
491 embodied in much modern regulatory legislation to recognize that
492 the effort to control highly complex private behavior can outlaw
493 much behavior that involves merely trivial or technical violations.
494 Some "wrongdoing" represents nothing worse than a wrong guess about
495 the uncertain requirements of ambiguous law, yielding "gains" that
496 could have been won by slightly different conduct of no greater
497 social value. Disgorgement and deterrence in such circumstances
498 may be unfair, and indeed may thwart important public interests by
499 discouraging desirable behavior in areas of legal indeterminacy.

500 Factor (G) (H) is added to resolve some, but by no means all,
501 of the questions that have grown up around the use of "settlement
502 classes." Factor (G) (H) bears only on (b)(3) classes. Among the
503 many questions that it does not touch is the question whether it is
504 appropriate to rely on subdivision (b)(1) to certify a mandatory
505 non-opt-out class when present and prospective tort claims are

506 likely to exceed the "limited fund" of a defendant's assets and
507 insurance coverage. This possible use of subdivision (b)(1)
508 presents difficult issues that cannot yet be resolved by a new rule
509 provision. Subdivisions (c)(1)(A)(2) and (e) also bear on
510 settlement classes.

511 A settlement class may be described as any class that is
512 certified only for purposes of settling the claims of class members
513 on a class-wide basis, not for litigation of their claims. The
514 certification may be made before settlement efforts have even
515 begun, as settlement efforts proceed, or after a proposed
516 settlement has been reached.

517 Factor (G) (H) makes it clear that a class may be certified
518 for purposes of settlement even though the court would not certify
519 the same class, or might not certify any class, for litigation. At
520 the same time, a (b)(3) settlement class continues to be controlled
521 by the prerequisites of subdivision (a) and all of the requirements
522 of subdivision (b)(3). The only difference from certification for
523 litigation purposes is that application of these Rule 23
524 requirements is affected by the differences between settlement and
525 litigation. Choice-of-law difficulties, for example, may force
526 certification of many subclasses, or even defeat any class
527 certification, if claims are to be litigated. Settlement can be
528 reached, however, on terms that surmount such difficulties. Many
529 other elements are affected as well. A single court may be able to
530 manage settlement when litigation would require resort to many
531 courts. And, perhaps most important, settlement may prove far
532 superior to litigation in devising comprehensive solutions to
533 large-scale problems that defy ready disposition by traditional
534 adversary litigation. Important and even vitally important
535 benefits may be provided for those who, knowing of the class
536 settlement and the opportunity to opt out, prefer to participate in
537 the class judgment and avoid the costs of individual litigation.

538 For all the potential benefits, settlement classes also pose
539 special risks. The court's Rule 23(e) obligation to review and
540 approve a class settlement commonly must surmount the informational
541 difficulties that arise when the major adversaries join forces as
542 proponents of their settlement agreement. Objectors frequently
543 appear to reduce these difficulties, but it may be difficult for
544 objectors to obtain the information required for a fully-informed

545 challenge. The reassurance provided by official adjudication is
546 missing. These difficulties may seem especially troubling if the
547 class would not have been certified for litigation, particularly if
548 the action appears to have been shaped by a settlement agreement
549 worked out even before the action was filed.

550 These competing forces are reconciled by recognizing the
551 legitimacy of settlement classes but increasing the protections
552 afforded to class members. Subdivision (c)(1)(A)(ii) requires that
553 if the class was certified only for settlement, class members be
554 allowed to opt out of any settlement after the terms of the
555 settlement are approved by the court. Parties who fear the impact
556 of such opt-outs on a settlement intended to achieve total peace
557 may respond by refusing to settle, or by crafting the settlement so
558 that one or more parties may withdraw from the settlement after the
559 opt-out period. The opportunity to opt out of the settlement
560 creates special problems when the class includes "futures"
561 claimants who do not yet know of the injuries that will one day
562 bring them into the class. As to such claimants, the right to opt
563 out created by subdivision (c)(1)(A)(ii) must be held open until
564 the injury has matured and for a reasonable period after actual
565 notice of the class settlement.

566 The right to opt out of a settlement class is meaningless
567 unless there is actual notice. Actual notice in turn means more
568 than exposure to some official pronouncement, even if it is
569 directly addressed to an individual class member by name. The
570 notice must be actually received and also must be cast in a form
571 that conveys meaningful information to a person of ordinary
572 understanding. A class member is bound by the judgment in a
573 settlement-class action only after receiving actual notice and a
574 reasonable opportunity to opt out of the judgment.

575 Although notice and the right to opt out provide the central
576 means of protecting settlement class members, the court must take
577 particular care in applying some of Rule 23's requirements.
578 Definition of the class must be approached with care, lest the
579 attractions of settlement lead too easily to an over-broad
580 definition. Particular care should be taken to ensure that there
581 are no disabling conflicts of interests among people who are urged
582 to form a single class. If the case presents facts or law that are
583 unsettled and that are likely to be litigated in individual

584 actions, it may be better to postpone any class certification until
585 experience with individual actions yields sufficient information to
586 support a wise settlement and effective review of the settlement.

587 When a (b) (3) settlement class seems premature, the same goals
588 may be served in part by forming an opt-in settlement class under
589 subdivision (b) (4). An opt-in class will bind only those whose
590 actual participation guarantees actual notice and voluntary choice.
591 The major difference, indeed, is that the opt-in class provides
592 clear assurance of the same goals sought by requiring actual notice
593 and a right to opt out of a (b) (3) settlement-class judgment.
594 Other virtues of opt-in classes are discussed separately with
595 subdivision (b) (4).

596 Subdivision (b) (4) creates a new power to certify an opt-in
597 class. The opt-in class is identified as a means of permissive
598 joinder. Joinder under Rule 23 may prove attractive for a variety
599 of reasons. Certification of an opt-in class may provide a ready
600 means of focusing joinder that avoids the difficulties of more
601 diffuse aggregation devices. Reliance on the familiar incidents of
602 Rule 23 can provide a framework for managing the action that need
603 not be reinvented with each new attempt to join many parties.

604 Opt-in classes may be a particularly attractive means for
605 joining groups of defendants. There is less need to worry about
606 adequate representation of class members who have opted in, and
607 there are far more effective means of reducing the burdens imposed
608 on the representative defendants.

609 Opt-in classes also may provide an attractive means of
610 addressing dispersed mass torts. The class can be defined to
611 resolve problems that could not be readily resolved without the
612 consent that is established by opting in and accepting the
613 definition. The law chosen to govern the dispute can be stated,
614 terms for compensating counsel announced, procedures established
615 for resolving individual questions in the class action or by other
616 means, and so on. Questions of power over absent parties,
617 analogous to personal jurisdiction questions, are avoided. Claims
618 disposition procedures can be established that facilitate
619 settlement. Perhaps most important, an opt-in class provides a
620 means more effective than the now familiar opt-out class to sort
621 out those who prefer to pursue their claims in individual

622 litigation. Subdivision (b)(4) thus complements subdivision
623 (b)(3), providing an alternative means of addressing dispersed mass
624 torts. Although a court should always consider the alternative of
625 certification under (b)(3) in determining whether to certify a
626 class under (b)(4), certification under (b)(4) is proper even in
627 circumstances that also would support certification under (b)(3).
628 The same is true as to certification under subdivision (b)(2),
629 although there are not likely to be many circumstances that support
630 an opt-in class for injunctive or declaratory relief. If
631 certification is proper under subdivision (b)(1), on the other
632 hand, reliance should be placed on (b)(1), not (b)(4).

633 The matters specified in factors (A) through (E) bear on the
634 choice between certifying an opt-in class, certifying an opt-out or
635 mandatory class, and allowing the underlying disputes to be
636 resolved outside Rule 23.

637 Factors (A) and (B), looking to the nature of the controversy,
638 the relief sought, and the extent and nature of the members'
639 injuries or liability, emphasize closely related considerations.
640 A common course of conduct, for example, may inflict minor injury
641 on many victims and severe injury on a few. An opt-out class makes
642 sense for those who suffered minor injury; an opt-in class, managed
643 in conjunction with the opt-out class, may best protect the
644 interests of those who suffered severe injury. As another example,
645 an opt-in class may make more sense than an opt-out class when
646 damages are demanded against a defendant class.

647 Factor (C) is a reminder that potential conflicts of interest
648 among class members can cut both ways. An opt-in class may
649 withstand somewhat greater potential conflicts than classes
650 certified under other subdivisions because the members all have
651 elected to join the action. This factor may push toward reliance
652 on an opt-in class rather than attempts to combine subclasses of
653 apparently congruent interest into a single class action.
654 Substantial conflicts, however, may make the class unwieldy or
655 unworkable.

656 Factor (D) emphasizes the need to consider the interest of the
657 party opposing the class in securing a final and consistent
658 resolution of the matters in controversy. In compelling
659 circumstances, this interest justifies certification of a (b)(1)(A)

660 class. It also may bear on certification of a (b)(2) class. In
661 less compelling circumstances, it may justify certification of an
662 opt-out class under (b)(3), including a settlement class. Resort
663 to a (b)(4) opt-in class should be had only after canvassing the
664 suitability of certification under these other subdivisions.

665 Factor (E), looking to the inefficiency or impracticality of
666 resolving the controversy by separate actions, looks in part to the
667 interests of our several judicial systems in bringing together
668 closely related disputes. These interests are served by an opt-in
669 class, however, only to the extent that individual litigants
670 voluntarily take advantage of the invitation to join together. A
671 (b)(4) class is a new permissive-joinder device that takes
672 advantage of developed class-action procedures, not a means of
673 serving judicial interests in efficiency by expanding mandatory
674 joinder rules.

675 Paragraph 5 addresses class actions that seek to combine
676 individual damages recoveries with class-based declaratory or
677 injunctive relief. It requires that damages claims be certified
678 under (b)(3) or (b)(4). Individual damages claims should be
679 included in a mandatory class only if certification is appropriate
680 under (b)(1). Proper certification under (b)(2) for declaratory or
681 injunctive relief does not ensure the appropriateness of class
682 treatment for damages claims. That question must be addressed
683 separately.

684 *Subdivision (c).* The requirement that the court determine
685 whether to certify a class "as soon as practicable after
686 commencement of an action" is deleted. The notice provisions are
687 substantially revised. Notice now is explicitly required in (b)(1)
688 and (b)(2) classes; notice in (b)(3) classes need not be directed
689 to all identifiable members of the class if the cost is excessive
690 in relation to the generally small value of individual claims; and
691 notice in (b)(4) class is designed to accomplish the purpose of
692 inviting joinder. Other changes are made as well.

693 The Federal Judicial Center study showed many cases in which
694 it was doubtful whether determination of the class-action question
695 was made as soon as practicable after commencement of the action.
696 This result occurred even in districts with local rules requiring
697 determination within a specified period. The appearance may

698 suggest only that practicability itself is a pragmatic concept,
699 permitting consideration of all the factors that may support
700 deferral of the certification decision. If the rule is applied to
701 require determination "when" practicable, it does no harm. The
702 requirement is deleted, however, to support implementation of other
703 changes in Rule 23. Significant preliminary preparation may be
704 required in a (b)(3) action, for example, to appraise probable
705 success on the merits and to determine whether the public interest
706 and private benefits justify the burdens of class litigation.
707 These and similar inquiries should not be made under pressure of an
708 early certification requirement. {Consideration of a
709 precertification motion to dismiss or for summary judgment under
710 subdivision (d)(1), for example, readily justifies postponement of
711 the certification decision.} If related litigation is approaching
712 maturity, indeed, there may be positive reasons for deferring the
713 class determination pending developments in the related litigation.

714 Subdivision (c)(1)(A) requires that the order certifying a
715 (b)(3) class, not the notice alone, state when and how class
716 members can opt out. It does not address the questions that may
717 arise when settlement occurs after expiration of the initial period
718 for requesting exclusion, or when the class includes members who,
719 because not yet injured at the time of certification or settlement,
720 do not become aware of their membership in the class until the
721 action has been settled. The court has power to condition approval
722 of a settlement on adoption of terms that permit class members to
723 opt out of the settlement. This power should be exercised with
724 restraint, however, because the parties must be allowed to decline
725 the condition and the prospect of extensive exclusions may easily
726 defeat any settlement.

727 The order certifying a (b)(4) opt-in class may state
728 conditions that must be accepted by those who opt to join the
729 class. The conditions may control not only procedures for managing
730 the action but also such matters as the law chosen to govern
731 decision. The power to require contribution by class members to
732 litigation expenses is noted separately to emphasize this feature
733 of opt-in classes, a matter that may be particularly important when
734 a defendant class is certified under (b)(4).

735 Subparagraph (B) permits alteration or amendment of an order
736 granting or denying class certification at any time before final

737 judgment. This change avoids any possible ambiguity in the earlier
738 reference to "the decision on the merits." Following a
739 determination of liability, for example, proceedings to define the
740 remedy may demonstrate the need to amend the class definition or
741 subdivide the class. The definition of a final judgment should
742 have the same flexibility that it has in defining appealability,
743 particularly in protracted institutional reform litigation.
744 Proceedings to enforce a complex decree may generate several
745 occasions for final judgment appeals, and likewise may demonstrate
746 the need to adjust the class definition.

747 Subdivision (c)(2) amends the requirements for notice of a
748 determination to certify a class action. In all cases, the order
749 must be both concise and clear. Clarity should have pride of
750 place, but it must be remembered that many class members will not
751 bother to read even a clear notice that is too long. The
752 requirements of concision and clarity can be adjusted to reflect
753 the probable sophistication of class members, but in most cases the
754 notice should be cast in terms that an ordinary person can
755 understand. Description of the right to elect exclusion from a
756 (b)(3) class should include the (c)(1)(A) right to elect exclusion
757 from any settlement in an action certified only for purposes of
758 settlement.

759 The provisions that require consideration of the merits in
760 determining whether to certify a (b)(3) class may show a strong
761 probability that a plaintiff class will win on the merits. In such
762 circumstances, subdivision (c)(2)(A) authorizes the court to order
763 that a defendant advance part or all of the expense of notifying
764 the class.

765 Item (i) adopts a functional notice requirement for (b)(1) and
766 (b)(2) class actions. Notice should be directed to all
767 identifiable members of the class in circumstances that support
768 individual notice without substantial burden. If a party addresses
769 regular communications to class members for other purposes, for
770 example, it may be easy to include the class notice with a routine
771 mailing. If substantial burdens would be imposed by an effort to
772 reach all class members, however, the means of notice can be
773 adjusted so long as notice is calculated to reach a sufficient
774 number of class members to ensure the opportunity to protect class
775 interests in the questions of certification and adequate

776 representation. The notice requirement is less exacting than the
777 notice requirement for (b)(3) actions because there is no right to
778 opt out of a (b)(1) or (b)(2) class. If a (b)(3) class is
779 certified in conjunction with a (b)(2) action according to the
780 requirements of subdivision (b)(5), the notice requirements for a
781 (b)(3) action must be satisfied as to the (b)(3) class.

782 Item (ii) continues the provisions for notice in a (b)(3)
783 class action. The provisions for notice of the right to be
784 excluded and of the potential consequences of class membership are
785 shifted to the body of subparagraph (A). A new provision is added,
786 allowing notice to be limited to a sampling of class members if the
787 cost of notice to all members is excessive in relation to the
788 generally small value of individual claims. The sample should be
789 designed to ensure adequate opportunity for supervision of class
790 representatives and class counsel.

791 Item (iii) provides a flexible notice system for (b)(4)
792 classes. Notice should be adapted to the purpose of inviting
793 participation, and in some circumstances may be addressed to
794 lawyers conducting related litigation. Although the court need not
795 worry about the effects of the judgment on nonparties, it should
796 direct a reasonable effort to make the opportunity to participate
797 practically available.

798 Subdivision (c)(3) includes a new subparagraph (C) that
799 specifies the effect of the judgment in an opt-in class certified
800 under new subdivision (b)(4).

801 Subdivision (c)(4) is amended to provide that the "numerosity"
802 requirement of subdivision (a)(1) need not be satisfied as to each
803 of multiple classes or subclasses. The court is free to choose
804 between the advantages of small subclasses and the advantages of
805 requiring individual joinder of a small number of people who have
806 distinctive interests.

807 *Subdivision (d)*. Only modest changes, generally stylistic, are
808 made in subdivision (d).

809 Paragraph (1) is new. It confirms the general practice found
810 by the Federal Judicial Center: courts frequently rule on motions
811 under Rules 12 and 56 before determining whether to certify a
812 class. Some courts have feared that this practice might violate

813 the former requirement that a class determination be made as soon
814 as practicable after the action is filed. Elimination of that
815 requirement should banish any doubt, but this paragraph is added to
816 remind courts and parties of this helpful practice.

817 Paragraph (2) is adjusted to include notice of matters
818 affecting opt-in classes, and to confirm the potentially useful
819 practice of providing notice of refusal to certify a class.

820 *Subdivision (e)*. Paragraphs (1) and (3) are new.

821 Paragraph (1) requires court approval of any dismissal,
822 compromise, or deletion of class issues attempted before a class
823 certification determination is made in an action brought as a class
824 action. This provision is designed to protect the interests of
825 nonrepresentative class members who may have relied on the pending
826 action and the proposed representation.

827 Paragraph (3) establishes an opportunity to acquire
828 independent information about the wisdom of a proposed class-action
829 settlement. The parties who support the settlement cannot always
830 be relied upon to provide adequate information about the reasons
831 for rejecting the settlement. Information may be provided through
832 objections by class members, but objectors often have found it
833 difficult to acquire sufficient information, and the burdens of
834 framing comprehensive and persuasive objections may be
835 insurmountable. {A magistrate judge or person specially appointed
836 by the court to make an independent investigation and report may be
837 better able to acquire the necessary information and -- with
838 expenses paid by the parties -- better able to bear the burdens of
839 acquiring and using the information.} [The opportunity provided by
840 this paragraph should, however, be exercised with restraint. In
841 most cases it is better that the trial judge assume the
842 responsibility for directing the parties to provide sufficient
843 information to evaluate a proposed settlement. Direction by the
844 judge will ensure that the judge receives the information needed by
845 the judge, and that the judge bears the front-line responsibility
846 for evaluating the settlement in light of this information.]
847 Appointments under this paragraph are not made under Rule 53 and
848 are not subject to its constraints.

849 (f). This permissive interlocutory appeal provision is
850 adopted under the power conferred by 28 U.S.C. § 1292(e). Appeal

851 from an order granting or denying class certification is permitted
852 in the sole discretion of the court of appeals. No other type of
853 Rule 23 order is covered by this provision. It is designed on the
854 model of § 1292(b), relying in many ways on the jurisprudence that
855 has developed around § 1292(b) to reduce the potential costs of
856 interlocutory appeals. The procedures that apply to the request
857 for court of appeals permission to appeal under § 1292(b) should
858 apply to a request for permission to appeal under Rule 23(f). At
859 the same time, subdivision (f) departs from § 1292(b) in two
860 significant ways. It does not require that the district court
861 certify the certification ruling for appeal, although the district
862 court often can assist the parties and court of appeals by offering
863 advice on the desirability of appeal. And it does not include the
864 potentially limiting requirements of § 1292(b) that the district
865 court order "involve[] a controlling question of law as to which
866 there is substantial ground for difference of opinion and that an
867 immediate appeal from the order may materially advance the ultimate
868 termination of the litigation." These differences warrant modest
869 differences in the procedure for seeking permission to appeal from
870 the court of appeals. Appellate Rule 5.1 has been modified to
871 provide the appropriate procedure.

872 Only a modest expansion of the opportunity for permissive
873 interlocutory appeal is intended. Permission to appeal should be
874 granted with great restraint. The Federal Judicial Center study
875 supports the view that many suits with class action allegations
876 present familiar and almost routine issues that are no more worthy
877 of immediate appeal than many other interlocutory rulings. Yet
878 several concerns justify some expansion of present opportunities to
879 appeal. An order denying certification may confront the plaintiff
880 with a situation in which the only sure path to appellate review is
881 by proceeding to final judgment on the merits of an individual
882 claim that, standing alone, is far smaller than the costs of
883 litigation. [The prior draft added that if a plaintiff class is
884 certified after judgment for the representative plaintiffs, the
885 result may be "one-way" intervention. That does not seem much of a
886 concern to me - if indeed there is a valid claim on the merits, why
887 should we be concerned that the late-certified class members have
888 not had to take a sporting chance on losing their valid claims?] An
889 order granting certification, on the other hand, may force a
890 defendant to settle rather than incur the costs of defending a

891 class action and run the risk of potentially ruinous liability.
892 These concerns can be met at low cost by establishing in the court
893 of appeals a discretionary power to grant interlocutory review in
894 cases that show appeal-worthy certification issues.

895 The expansion of appeal opportunities effected by subdivision
896 (f) is indeed modest. Court of appeals discretion is as broad as
897 under § 1292(b). Permission to appeal may be granted or denied on
898 the basis of any consideration that the court of appeals finds
899 persuasive. Permission is most likely to be granted when the
900 certification decision turns on a novel or unsettled question of
901 law. Such questions are most likely to arise during the early
902 years of experience with new class-action provisions as they may be
903 adopted into Rule 23 or enacted by legislation. Permission almost
904 always will be denied when the certification decision turns on
905 case-specific matters of fact and district court discretion.

906 The district court, having worked through the certification
907 decision, often will be able to provide cogent advice on the
908 factors that bear on the decision whether to permit appeal. This
909 advice can be particularly valuable if the certification decision
910 is tentative. Even as to a firm certification decision, a
911 statement of reasons bearing on the probable benefits and costs of
912 immediate appeal can help focus the court of appeals decision, and
913 may persuade the disappointed party that an attempt to appeal would
914 be fruitless.

915 The 10-day period for seeking permission to appeal is designed
916 to reduce the risk that attempted appeals will disrupt continuing
917 proceedings. It is expected that the courts of appeals will act
918 quickly in making the preliminary determination whether to permit
919 appeal. Permission to appeal does not stay trial court
920 proceedings. A stay should be sought first from the trial court.
921 If the trial court refuses a stay, its action and any explanation
922 of its views should weigh heavily with the court of appeals.

JCM IV

Reporter's Preliminary Note**Civil Rule 81(a)(2): Habeas Corpus Return Time**

This Note is cautiously captioned preliminary because your Reporter knows nothing of habeas corpus practice. The problem is presented by Magistrate Judge Mary Stanley Feinberg, whose opinion in *Wyant v. Edwards*, S.D.W.Va. No. 1:97-0023, is appended. It is another in the string of pesky Rule 81 problems that seem to arise because people seem not to bother with consulting Rule 81 when making related rules changes.

One thing that makes the problem pesky is that it is difficult to state directly. The source of the problem begins with the time limits set in 28 U.S.C. § 2243 for the return to a petition for habeas corpus. These limits have been partly superseded by Civil Rule 81(a)(2), which in turn seems to have been superseded by Rules 1(b) and 4 of the Rules Governing Section 2254 Cases. The problem is whether Rule 81(a)(2) should be amended to recognize this apparent supersession, or whether some more drastic course should be taken.

The foundation of federal habeas corpus jurisdiction is set by 28 U.S.C. § 2241. Section 2243 provides that a judge or court entertaining an application for habeas corpus shall forthwith award the writ or issue an order directing the respondent to show cause why the writ should not be granted. It further provides that the writ or order to show cause "shall be returned within three days unless for good cause additional time, not exceeding twenty days, is allowed."

The first supersession of the § 2243 time limits was effected by the 1971 amendment of Civil Rule 81(a)(2). Since 1971, Rule 81(a)(2) has provided:

(2) These rules are applicable to proceedings for * * * habeas corpus * * *, to the extent that the practice in such proceedings is not set forth in statutes of the United States and has heretofore conformed to the practice in civil actions. The writ of habeas corpus, or order to show cause, shall be directed to the person having custody of the person detained. It shall be returned within 3 days unless for good cause shown additional time is allowed which in cases brought under 28 U.S.C. § 2254 shall not exceed 40 days, and in all other cases shall not exceed 20 days.

The Advisory Committee Note explained the reasons why additional time may be needed for state-prisoner petitions under § 2254. "The substantial increase in the number of such proceedings in recent years has placed a considerable burden on state authorities. Twenty days has proved in practice too short a time in which to prepare and file the return in many such cases. Allowance of additional time should, of course, be granted only for good cause."

The next step came with the adoption of the Rules Governing

Habeas Corpus Return Time -2-

Section 2254 Cases, effective on February 1, 1977. Rule 4 provides that the judge may order summary dismissal of a petition.

Otherwise the judge shall order the respondent to file an answer or other pleading within the period of time fixed by the court or to take such other action as the judge deems appropriate.

Rule 4 cuts entirely free of the 3-day, 20-day, and 40-day periods, and likewise drops the "good cause" element. The Advisory Committee Note explains that Rule 4 accords "greater flexibility than under § 2243 in determining within what time period an answer must be made." After briefly describing § 2243 and the modification made by Rule 81(a)(2), the Note says: "In view of the widespread state of work overload in prosecutors' offices * * *, additional time is granted in some jurisdictions as a matter of course. Rule 4, which contains no fixed time requirement, gives the court the discretion to take into account various factors such as the respondent's workload and the availability of transcripts before determining a time within which an answer must be made."

All of this leaves things clear for habeas corpus petitions filed by state prisoners. Rule 4 supersedes both § 2243 and Rule 81(a)(2). Rule 81(a)(2) is, to this extent, misleading. Some amendment is required.

There is no parallel problem for motions for relief by federal prisoners under § 2255. Rule 4(b) of the § 2255 rules provides that the judge "shall order the United States Attorney to file an answer or other pleading within the period of time fixed by the court * * *." The Advisory Committee Note explains that this Rule 4 "has its basis in § 2255 * * * which does not have a specific time limitation as to when the answer must be made."

The awkward problem arises from petitions for habeas corpus filed under § 2241 by people who are not in state custody - and who thus are outside § 2254 and the direct operation of the § 2254 rules - and who are not seeking relief available under § 2255. As to them, there is a compelling argument that the time limits of Civil Rule 81(a)(2) have been superseded by the § 2254 rules through Rule 1(b). Rule 1(a) states that these rules govern the procedure on applications under § 2254. Rule 1(b) states:

(b) Other situations. In applications for habeas corpus in cases not covered by subdivision (a), these rules may be applied at the discretion of the United States district court.

This provision establishes discretion, not a command. Apparently it leaves a district court free to apply the § 2254 rules - including the return-time provision of Rule 4 - or not to apply the rules. The discretion to apply a discretionary time rule, however, is effectively power to supersede the Rule 81(a)(2) limit of 3 days, to be extended only for good cause and for no more than an additional 20 days.

Habeas Corpus Return Time -3-

Rule 11 of the § 2254 rules muddies the picture to some extent. It provides:

The Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, to the extent that they are not inconsistent with these rules, may be applied, when appropriate, to petitions filed under these rules.

This provision should not be read to undo the effects of § 2254 Rule 4 on Civil Rule 81(a)(2). For § 2254 petitions, it is clear that Rule 4 supersedes Rule 81(a)(2). There is no reason to ignore Rule 4 under Rule 11, which applies only "to petitions filed under these rules," when dealing with a habeas corpus petition that is not filed under § 2254 and thus is not literally "filed under these rules."

The conclusion that § 2254 Rule 4 supersedes the return-time limits of Civil Rule 81(a)(2) is supported by such scant authority as appears to exist. The history is explored in Judge Feinberg's opinion. The clear ruling was made in *Kramer v. Jenkins*, N.D.Ill.1985, 108 F.R.D. 429, a habeas corpus proceeding brought by a petitioner in federal custody. Judge Nordberg concluded that Rule 4 supersedes § 2243 time limits under the supersession clause of the Rules Enabling Act, 28 U.S.C. § 2072. Rule 4 likewise supersedes Civil Rule 81(a)(2) because it was adopted several years after Rule 81(a)(2) was amended. In *Clutchette v. Rushen*, 9th Cir.1985, 770 F.2d 1469, 1473-1475, the court, dealing with a petition under § 2254 by a state prisoner, confirmed that Rule 4 supersedes both the specific day limits and the good cause requirement of Rule 81(a)(2). (*Bennett v. Collins*, E.D.Tex.1993, 835 F.Supp. 930, reflects the many extensions of return time that were permitted before the respondent's persistent delays in meeting even generously extended limits drove the court to impose sanctions.)

The result seems to be clear enough. The 3-day, 20-day, and 40-day return-time limits in Rule 81(a)(2), and the good-cause limit, have been superseded by Rule 4. Supersession is direct for all cases covered by § 2254. In other cases, it requires exercise of the district court's discretion to invoke Rule 4 through Rule 1(b).

It is not clear whether this result was intended. There are seemingly persuasive reasons to embrace it nonetheless. Return time is governed by district court discretion in habeas corpus proceedings brought by state prisoners under § 2254, and also in § 2255 proceedings. Only habeas corpus petitions that fall outside these more common proceedings remain for Rule 81(a)(2). It would be convenient to have a single procedure for all of these proceedings.

The contrary argument would be that indeed different time limits are appropriate for habeas corpus proceedings brought by people in federal detention and outside of § 2255. It may be urged that these cases often present special needs for prompt action that

Habeas Corpus Return Time -4-

were responsible for the initially tight time periods set by § 2243. It also may be urged that these petitions do not present the problems confronting state officials besieged with torrents of habeas corpus petitions.

The balance of these arguments can be struck only by those familiar with the realities of practice in the habeas corpus proceedings that present the question. It would be desirable to provide a clear answer in the rules once the answer is found. The simplest solution would be to delete the time provisions from Rule 81(a)(2). It might be better to adopt the Rule 4 time provisions into Rule 81, so as to avoid the need to work through Rule 1(b) and Rule 4. But if the Rule 4 approach is not suited to non-§ 2254 habeas corpus proceedings, then a specific provision must be crafted for Rule 81(a)(2).

As a final note, there may be some advantage in combining this question with other Rule 81 questions now on the docket. The question of copyright practice has long been on the Committee's agenda. The final sentence of Rule 81(a)(1) also is on the agenda; it refers to mental health proceedings in the United States District Court for the District of Columbia, proceedings that no longer seem to exist.

Post-It™ brand fax transmittal memo 7671		# of pages ▶
To	John K Rabiej	From
Co.	Rules Committee	Co.
Dept.		Phone #
Fax #	202.273.1826	Fax #

E H Cooper
 313.764.4347
 313.763.9325

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF WEST VIRGINIA
ELIZABETH KEE FEDERAL BUILDING
601 FEDERAL STREET, ROOM 1013
BLUEFIELD, WEST VIRGINIA 24701

RECEIVED
2/4/97

MARY S. FEINBERG
UNITED STATES MAGISTRATE JUDGE

304/327-0376
FAX 304/325-7662

January 28, 1997

John K. Rabiej, Chief
Rules Committee Support Office
Administrative Office of the
U.S. Courts
Federal Judiciary Building
One Columbus Circle, N.E.
Washington, D.C. 20544

Re: Rule 1(b), Habeas Corpus Rules

Dear Mr. Rabiej:

Thank you for your assistance in providing materials concerning the adoption of Rule 1(b) of the Habeas Corpus Rules. I have enclosed a copy of the Memorandum Order which I entered on the issue. Perhaps I used a sledge hammer to swat a fly, but the time limits in § 2243 and Rule 81(a)(2) have been troublesome. I am submitting the Memorandum Order to West for publication.

Very truly yours,

Mary S. Feinberg

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF WEST VIRGINIA

BLUEFIELD

THELMA WYANT,

Petitioner,

v.

CIVIL ACTION NO. 1:97-0023

DAN EDWARDS, Acting Warden,
Federal Prison Camp
Alderson, West Virginia, and
BUREAU OF PRISONS, an agency of
the United States,

Respondents.

MEMORANDUM ORDER

This is a habeas corpus case filed by a federal prisoner pursuant to the provisions of 28 U.S.C. § 2241, challenging the decision by the Bureau of Prisons to deny Petitioner eligibility for early release pursuant to 18 U.S.C. § 3621(e)(2)(B).

Pending before the Court is Respondents' Motion to Reconsider Time Frame Order, which seeks additional time in which to file a Response to the Order to Show Cause entered January 13, 1997. Respondents previously filed a Motion to Extend Time, which was granted in part and denied in part, and a Response was ordered to be filed by February 5, 1997.

In the Order disposing of the Motion to Extend Time, the Court applied the provisions of 28 U.S.C. § 2243, and of Rule 81(a)(2), Fed. R. Civ. Pro., which Rule provides that a writ of habeas corpus "shall be returned within 3 days unless for good cause shown additional time is allowed which in cases brought under 28 U.S.C. § 2254 shall not exceed 40 days, and in all other cases shall not

exceed 20 days." [Emphasis added.]

Respondents' pending Motion to Reconsider points out that Kramer v. Jenkins, 108 F.R.D. 429, 432 (N.D. Ill. 1985), addresses Rule 81(a)(2), and holds that "the Supreme Court intended to allow district courts to bypass the time limits of Rule 81(a)(2) when it promulgated Rule 4 of the 2254 Rules." (Motion, at 2.) According to Shepard's, Kramer has not been cited by any other published case. Petitioner did not object to the previous Motion to Extend Time.

The Kramer case reasons that Rule 1(b) of the § 2254 Rules states as follows: "In applications for habeas corpus in cases not covered by subdivision (a), habeas rules may be applied at the discretion of the United States district court." Therefore, the case asserts, a § 2241 habeas corpus case is one not covered by Rule 1(a) of the § 2254 Rules, and is one covered by Rule 1(b). In particular, the Kramer case holds that the district court may apply, in its discretion, Rule 4 of the § 2254 Rules, which states, in pertinent part, that "the judge shall order the respondent to file an answer or other pleading within the period of time fixed by the court or to take such other action as the judge deems appropriate." 108 F.R.D. at 431. Kramer then asserts that the enabling statute for promulgation of rules, 28 U.S.C. § 2072, provides that "all laws in conflict with such rules shall be of no further force or effect after such rules have taken effect." Therefore, Rule 4 of the § 2254 Rules prevails over 28 U.S.C. § 2243. Id. Kramer holds that Rule 4 of the § 2254 Rules also

prevails over Rule 81(a)(2), Fed. R. Civ. Pro. because Rule 81 was promulgated in 1971, and Rule 4 in 1976. Id. at 432.

The Court recognizes that 28 U.S.C. § 2243 and Rule 81(a)(2) set time limits that may be unrealistic, given the volume of prisoner habeas corpus litigation (and the inexpensive filing fee of \$5.00). However, habeas corpus is intended to provide "a swift and imperative remedy in all cases of illegal restraint or confinement." Fay v. Noia, 372 U.S. 391, 400 (1963). Habeas corpus claims should receive "a swift, flexible, and summary determination." Preiser v. Rodriguez, 411 U.S. 475, 495 (1973).

Given this background and policy, the Court has engaged in considerable research, with the invaluable assistance of the Librarian of the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Fourth Circuit and the Rules Committee Support Office of the Administrative Office of the U.S. Courts, attempting to learn the origin and meaning of Rule 1(b) of the 2254 Rules. That research has yielded some information, but not a definitive answer.

The Supreme Court suggested that procedural rules for habeas corpus be promulgated in Harris v. Nelson, 394 U.S. 286, 300 n.7 (1969) ("the rule-making machinery should be invoked to formulate rules of practice with respect to federal habeas corpus and § 2255 proceedings, on a comprehensive basis and not merely one confined to discovery"). It appears that the original version of Rule 1, proposed September 23, 1971, addressed only "persons in custody pursuant to the judgment of a state court, or subject to such custody in the future." On September 6, 1973, Professor Paul M.

Bator of the Law School of Harvard University wrote to Professor Frank J. Remington of the University of Wisconsin Law School and other members of the committee which proposed the 2254 Rules, and pointed out that the Rules did not address Section 2241 petitions. Professor Bator wrote, "the Rules should at least explicitly tell us why they do not cover these cases, and what procedure is contemplated for them."

When a Preliminary Draft of the proposed 2254 Rules was published, Rule 1 continued to address "persons in custody pursuant to the judgment of a state court" and "persons in custody pursuant to the judgment of a state or federal court for a determination that custody to which they may be subject in the future under another judgment of a state court," but did not address § 2241 petitions. The Advisory Committee Note stated that "[b]asic scope of habeas is prescribed by 28 U.S.C. § 2241(c) and 28 U.S.C. § 2254." The rest of the Note on proposed Rule 1 concerned the issue of "custody."

When Proposed Habeas Corpus Rules were again published, this time on June 3, 1974, Rule 1 retained the language of the Preliminary Draft. On August 14, 1974, two alternative provisions for Rule 1 were proposed. Alternative No. 1 defined "custody pursuant to a judgment of a state court" in subsection (b), and then added subsection (c), as follows:

(b) "Custody Pursuant to a Judgment of a State Court" Defined. For purposes of these rules, a person is in custody pursuant to a judgment of a state court if he is in custody pursuant to a judgment of either a state or a federal court and makes application for a determination that custody to which he may be subject in the future

under a judgment of a state court will be in violation of the Constitution.

(c) Other Situations. In applications for habeas corpus in other cases not covered by subdivision (a) or (b), these rules may be applied at the discretion of the United States District Court.

Alternative No. 2 omitted the definition of "custody pursuant to a judgment of a state court," and retained the "Other Situations" language.

In the Minutes of the Meeting of the Advisory Committee on the Federal Criminal Rules of August 28, 1975, at page 25, Professor Remington (the recipient of Professor Bator's 1973 letter) remarked, "As now cast, Rule 1 would permit use of the rules under a habeas corpus action brought pursuant to § 2241, when § 2255 was otherwise inappropriate."

In the Advisory Committee Notes (1976 Adoption) to Rule 1, no specific reference is made that the 2254 Rules may apply to § 2241 petitions for writs of habeas corpus. The Notes simply state, "[w]hether the rules ought to apply to other situations is left to the discretion of the court." Examples of "other situations" include a person in active military service, or a reservist called to active duty, but who has not reported. The Notes then address the "unclear" boundaries of the custody requirement of the habeas statutes.

When the 2254 Rules were sent to Congress pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 2072, Congress undertook to amend some of the Rules, but not Rule 1. The Court has reviewed the legislative history concerning adoption of the 2254 Rules (Pub. L. No. 94-426, House

Report No. 94-1471, Senate Report No. 1797, and the Congressional Record for September 14, 1976 (House), and September 16, 1976 (Senate)). There was no discussion concerning the scope of the 2254 Rules and their applicability to § 2241 petitions.

The Court has carefully considered Rules 1, 4 and 11 of the 2254 Rules, Rule 81 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, the Advisory Committee Notes for all those Rules, and 28 U.S.C. §§ 2241 et seq. The 1971 Amendment to Rule 81(a)(2) increased to forty days the additional time that the district court may allow in habeas corpus proceedings involving persons in custody pursuant to a judgment of a state court. The amendment explicitly excluded habeas corpus cases like that of Petitioner, and left the additional time period at 20 days. The 1976 Adoption of the 2254 Rules, which became effective February 1, 1977, permits the district court, in Rule 4, to fix the time within which the respondent shall file an answer or other pleading. In the Fifth and Eleventh Circuits, the practice, even in § 2254 cases, is to order the respondent to file an answer "within the period of time fixed by the court," which is "3 days unless for good cause shown additional time is allowed which . . . shall not exceed 40 days" Bagwell, David A., "Procedural Aspects of Prisoner § 1983 and § 2254 Cases in the Fifth and Eleventh Circuits," 95 F.R.D. 435, 461 (1982).

The Court has also reviewed the following cases: Kramer v. Jenkins, 108 F.R.D. 429 (N.D. Ill. 1985); Bennett v. Collins, 835 F. Supp. 930 (E.D. Tex. 1993); Clutchette v. Rushen, 770 F.2d 1469

(9th Cir. 1985); Bermudez v. Reid, 570 F. Supp. 290 (S.D.N.Y. 1983), stay granted, 720 F.2d 748 (2d Cir. 1983), rev'd, 733 F.2d 18 (2d Cir. 1984); Mattox v. Scott, 507 F.2d 919 (7th Cir. 1974); Troglin v. Clanon, 378 F. Supp. 273 (N.D. Cal. 1974). Bennett applies Rule 81(a)(2) to §§ 2241 and 2254 cases, and notes that "[t]he emphasis on a timely response makes sense in so far as the purpose of the writ is to allow a person in custody to challenge a wrongful, perhaps unconstitutional, imprisonment." 835 F. Supp. at 934-35. When confronted with repeated and extraordinary delay by respondent in answering, the Bennett court held that respondent had waived the procedural default defense to the petition.

In Clutchette v. Rushen, 770 F.2d 1469, 1475 (9th Cir. 1985), the Ninth Circuit held that in a § 2254 case, the district court had discretion to grant respondent an extension of time which exceeded the 40-day limit of Rule 81(a)(2).

The Second Circuit held, in Bermudez v. Reid, 733 F.2d 18 (2d Cir. 1984), that even in the face of inexcusable disregard by respondent of a district court order to respond to a petition, default judgment should not be granted, and the district court should reach the merits of the petitioner's claim.

Mattox v. Scott, 507 F.2d 919 (7th Cir. 1975), and Troglin v. Clanon, 378 F. Supp. 273 (N.D. Cal. 1974), were both decided before the § 2254 Rules were promulgated. Nonetheless, both cases are of interest because they recognize Congress' strong interest in prompt responses being filed to habeas corpus petitions, the problem of a respondent who is slow to answer, and the necessity for flexibility

by the district court in considering late returns.

The Court recognizes that it is not unusual for the Fourth Circuit to look favorably upon precedents and practices from the Fifth (and Eleventh) Circuits. However, given the historical information concerning the promulgation of Rule 1(b) of the § 2254 Rules, the nature of habeas corpus, and the difficulties of imposing strict sanctions on a respondent custodian who is slow to answer, the Court has concluded that the § 2254 Rules were intended to apply to § 2241 cases, and that Rule 4's allowance for discretion prevails over Rule 81(a)(2)'s strict time limits.

Accordingly, it is hereby **ORDERED** that the Motion to Reconsider Time Frame Order is granted, and Respondents shall file their answer to the Order to Show Cause on or before February 17, 1997.

The Clerk is directed to mail copies of this Order to counsel of record, including the Alderson Legal Assistance Program at Washington & Lee University School of Law.

ENTER: January 28, 1997


Mary Stanley Feinberg
United States Magistrate Judge

COMMITTEE ON RULES OF PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
OF THE
JUDICIAL CONFERENCE OF THE UNITED STATES
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20544

Item V

ALICEMARIE H. STOTLER
CHAIR

PETER G. McCABE
SECRETARY

April 1, 1997

Honorable Charles T. Canady
1222 Longworth House Office Building
United States House of Representatives
Washington, D.C. 20515

Dear Congressman Canady:

I write on behalf of the Judicial Conference's Standing Committee on Rules of Practice and Procedure to express our concerns regarding H.R. 660, and to advise you of the ongoing work by the Judicial Conference's Advisory Committee on Civil Rules on proposed amendments to Civil Rule 23 on the same subject.

H.R. 660 would amend § 1292(b) of title 28, United States Code, to allow an interlocutory appeal from a district court's class action certification decision. For several years, the Advisory Committee on Civil Rules has been studying concerns raised over the class action procedures under Rule 23 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure. Proposed amendments to Rule 23 that would, among other things, provide an opportunity for an interlocutory appeal of a class action certification similar to H.R. 660 will be considered by the advisory committee at its May 1-2, 1997, meeting for submission to the Standing Committee on Practice and Procedure and later to the Judicial Conference and the Supreme Court. Judge Paul V. Niemeyer, United States Court of Appeals for the Fourth Circuit, chairs the advisory committee and is stationed in Baltimore, Maryland. Judge Niemeyer would welcome the opportunity to provide you or your staff with a detailed briefing of the committee's work on this important issue.

I urge you and your colleagues on the House Judiciary Committee to allow the rulemaking process to proceed as envisioned under the Rules Enabling Act and defer consideration of H.R. 660 until the rulemaking process has finished.

Inconsistent with the Rules Enabling Act

The pending legislation affects subject matter that is covered by the Federal Rules of Practice and Procedure, and its passage would thwart the rulemaking process established by Congress under the Rules Enabling Act, 28 U.S.C. §§ 2071-77. Under the Act, proposed amendments to the federal rules are presented by the Supreme Court to Congress for approval only after being subjected to extensive scrutiny by the public, bar, and bench. The rulemaking process is laborious and time-consuming, but the painstaking process ensures a high level of draftsmanship that frequently reduces the potential for future satellite litigation over unforeseen consequences or unclear provisions. It also ensures that all persons who may be affected by a rule change have had an opportunity to express their views on it, including the public. Direct

CHAIRS OF ADVISORY COMMITTEES

JAMES K. LOGAN
APPELLATE RULES

ADRIAN G. DUPLANTIER
BANKRUPTCY RULES

PAUL V. NIEMEYER
CIVIL RULES

D. LOWELL JENSEN
CRIMINAL RULES

FERN M. SMITH
EVIDENCE RULES

Honorable Charles T. Canady

Page 2

amendment of the federal rules or a statute on the same subject circumvents this careful process established by Congress.

Ongoing Committee Work on Class Actions

The Advisory Committee on Civil Rules commenced in 1991 a comprehensive study of class actions under Civil Rule 23. It began with a review of changes proposed in 1986 by the American Bar Association that would have substantially amended the rule. The advisory committee decided to obtain more empirical data and requested the Federal Judicial Center to study all class actions terminated in a two-year period in four metropolitan districts.

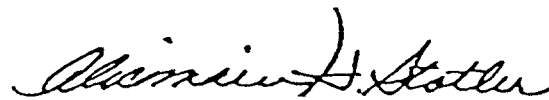
Meanwhile, the advisory committee continued to study the rule. It invited experienced class action practitioners to meet with the advisory committee, held a conference at the University of Pennsylvania Law School, attended a symposium at Southern Methodist University Law School, and participated in a symposium at the New York University Law School. In addition, many lawyers and representatives of bar groups attended and spoke on class actions at several advisory committee meetings. Many commentators expressed concern that the procedural rules governing review of a class action certification decision by an appellate court were too restrictive.

On careful reflection of all this information, the advisory committee in August 1996 published for comment proposed amendments to Civil Rule 23 that, among other things, would permit interlocutory appeal of the certification decision. Public hearings held at Philadelphia, Dallas, and San Francisco were well attended and generated about 800 pages of testimony. Written comments constituting hundreds of additional pages were submitted to the advisory committee on the proposed amendments. Most of the comments on the interlocutory appeal provision were favorable. At its May 1997 meeting the advisory committee will determine whether to forward the interlocutory appeal proposal to Standing Rules Committee for approval.

Conclusion

For these reasons, I urge you to defer consideration of H.R. 660. I look forward to continuing this important dialogue on class actions with you and your colleagues on the Committee on the Judiciary. Please let me know if I can be of assistance. Thank you for your consideration.

Sincerely yours,



Alicemarie H. Stotler
United States District Judge

cc: Subcommittee on Courts and Intellectual Property,
House Committee on the Judiciary

<i>THIS SEARCH</i>	<i>THIS DOCUMENT</i>	<i>GO TO</i>
Next Hit	Forward	New Search
Prev Hit	Back	HomePage
Hit List	Best Sections	Help
	Doc Contents	

References to this bill in the <u>Congressional Record</u>
--

Digest and Status Information About this Bill.
--

Download this bill. (2,018 bytes).
--

To amend title 28, United States Code, to allow an interlocutory appeal from a court order determining whether an action may be maintained as a class action. (Introduced in the House)

HR 660 IH

105th CONGRESS

1st Session

H. R. 660

To amend title 28, United States Code, to allow an interlocutory appeal from a court order determining whether an action may be maintained as a class action.

IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

maintained as a class action may make application for appeal of that determination to the court of appeals which would have jurisdiction of an appeal of that action. The court of appeals may, in its discretion, permit the appeal to be taken from such determination if the application is made within 10 days after the entry of the court's determination relating to the class action. Application for an appeal under this paragraph shall not stay proceedings in the district court unless the district judge or the court of appeals or a judge thereof shall so order.

105TH CONGRESS
1ST SESSION

H.R. 1252

To modify the procedures of the Federal courts in certain matters, and for other purposes.

IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

April 9, 1997

Mr. HYDE (for himself, Mr. COBLE, Mr. CANADY of Florida, Mr. BONO, Mr. BRYANT, and Mr. GOODLATTE) introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on the Judiciary

A BILL

To modify the procedures of the Federal courts in certain matters, and for other purposes.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,

SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE.

This Act may be cited as the '*Judicial Reform Act of 1997*'.

SECTION 2. 3-JUDGE COURT FOR CERTAIN INJUNCTIONS.

(a) REQUIREMENT OF 3-JUDGE COURT- Any application for an interlocutory or permanent injunction restraining the enforcement, operation, or execution of a State law adopted by referendum shall not be granted by a United States district court or judge thereof upon the ground of the unconstitutionality of such State law unless the application for the injunction is heard and determined by a court of 3 judges in accordance with section 2284 of title 28, United States Code. Any appeal of a determination on such application shall be to the Supreme Court. In any case to which this section applies, the additional judges who will serve on the 3-judge court shall be designated under section 2284(b)(1) of title 28, United States Code, as soon as practicable, and the court shall expedite the consideration of the application for an injunction.

(b) DEFINITIONS- As used in this section--

(1) the term '*State*' means each of the several States and the District of Columbia;

(2) the term 'State law' means the constitution of a State, or any statute, ordinance, rule, regulation, or other measure of a State that has the force of law, and any amendment thereto; and

(3) the term 'referendum' means the submission to popular vote of a measure passed upon or proposed by a legislative body or by popular initiative.

(c) EFFECTIVE DATE- This section applies to any application for an injunction that is filed on or after the date of the enactment of this Act.

SECTION 3. INTERLOCUTORY APPEALS OF COURT ORDERS RELATING TO CLASS ACTIONS.

(a) INTERLOCUTORY APPEALS- Section 1292(b) of title 28, United States Code, is amended--

(1) by inserting '(1)' after '(b)'; and

(2) by adding at the end the following:

'(2) A party to an action in which the district court has made a determination of whether the action may be maintained as a class action may make application for appeal of that determination to the court of appeals which would have jurisdiction of an appeal of that action. The court of appeals may, in its discretion, permit the appeal to be taken from such determination if the application is made within 10 days after the entry of the court's determination relating to the class action. Application for an appeal under this paragraph shall not stay proceedings in the district court unless the district judge or the court of appeals or a judge thereof shall so order.'

(b) EFFECTIVE DATE- The amendment made by subsection (a) applies to any action commenced on or after the date of the enactment of this Act.

SECTION 4. PROCEEDINGS ON COMPLAINTS AGAINST JUDICIAL CONDUCT.

(a) REFERRAL OF PROCEEDINGS TO ANOTHER JUDICIAL CIRCUIT OR COURT- Section 372(c) of title 28, United States Code, is amended--

(1) in paragraph (1)--

(A) by inserting '(A)' after '(c)(1)'; and

(B) by adding at the end the following: *'In the case of a complaint so identified, the chief judge shall notify the clerk of the court of appeals of the complaint, together with a brief statement of the facts underlying the complaint.'*

'(B) Complaints filed under subparagraph (A) in one judicial circuit shall be referred to another judicial circuit for proceedings under this subsection, in accordance with a system established by rule by the Judicial Conference, which prescribes the circuits to which the complaints will be referred. The Judicial Conference shall establish and submit to the Congress the system described in the preceding sentence not later than 180 days after the date of the enactment of this subparagraph.'

(2) in paragraph (2)--

(A) by amending the first sentence to read as follows:

'Upon receipt of a complaint filed or notice of a complaint identified under paragraph (1) of this subsection, the clerk shall promptly transmit such complaint or (in the case of a complaint identified under paragraph (1)) the statement of facts underlying the complaint to the chief judge of the circuit assigned to conduct proceedings on the complaint in accordance with the system

established under paragraph (1)(B) (hereafter in this subsection referred to as the 'chief judge').'; and

(B) in the second sentence by inserting 'or statement of acts underlying the complaint (as the case may be)' after 'copy of the complaint';

(3) in paragraph (4)(A) by inserting '(to which the complaint or statement of facts underlying the complaint is referred)' after 'the circuit';

(4) in paragraph (5)--

(A) in the first sentence by inserting 'to which the complaint or statement of facts underlying the complaint is referred' after 'the circuit'; and

(B) in the second sentence by striking 'the circuit' and inserting 'that circuit';

(5) in the first sentence of paragraph (15) by inserting before the period at the end the following: 'in which the complaint was filed or identified under paragraph (1)'; and

(6) by amending paragraph (18) to read as follows:

'(18) The Judicial Conference shall prescribe rules, consistent with the preceding provisions of this subsection--

'(A) establishing procedures for the filing of complaints with respect to the conduct of any judge of the United States Court of Federal Claims, the Court of International Trade, or the Court of Appeals for the Federal Circuit, and for the investigation and resolution of such complaints; and

'(B) establishing a system for referring complaints filed with respect to the conduct of a judge of any such court to any of the first eleven judicial circuits or to another court for investigation and resolution. The Judicial Conference shall establish and submit to the Congress the system described in subparagraph (B) not later than 180 days after the date of the enactment of the Judicial Disciplinary Proceedings Act of 1996.'

(b) DISCLOSURE OF INFORMATION- Section 372(c)(14) of title 2, United States Code, is amended--

(1) in subparagraph (B) by striking 'or' after the semicolon;

(2) in subparagraph (C) by striking the period at the end and inserting '; or'; and

(3) by adding after subparagraph (C) the following:

'(D) such disclosure is made to another agency or instrumentality of any governmental jurisdiction within or under the control the United States for a civil or criminal law enforcement activity authorized by law.'

(c) EFFECTIVE DATE- The amendments made by subsection (a) apply to complaints filed on or after the 180th day after the date of the enactment of this Act.

SECTION 5. LIMITATION ON COURT-IMPOSED TAXES.

(a) LIMITATION-

(1) IN GENERAL- Chapter 85 of title 28, United States Code, is amended by adding at the end the following new section:

'Sec. 1369. Limitation on Federal court remedies (a) LIMITATION ON COURT-IMPOSED TAXES- (1) No district court may enter any order or approve any settlement that requires any State, or political subdivision of a State, to impose, increase, levy, or assess any tax for the purpose of enforcing any Federal or State common law, statutory, or constitutional right or law, unless the court finds by clear and convincing evidence, that--

'(A)(i) there are no other means available to remedy the deprivation of rights or laws; and

`(ii) the proposed imposition, increase, levying, or assessment is narrowly tailored to remedy the specific deprivation at issue;

`(B) the tax will not contribute to or exacerbate the deprivation intended to be remedied;

`(C) the proposed tax will not result in a loss of revenue for the political subdivision in which it is assessed, levied, or collected;

`(D) the proposed tax will not result in the loss or depreciation of property values of the taxpayers who are affected;

`(E) the proposed tax will not conflict with the applicable laws with respect to the maximum rate of taxation as determined by the appropriate State or political subdivision thereof; and

`(F) plans submitted to the court by State and local authorities will not effectively redress the deprivations at issue.

`(2) A finding under paragraph (1) shall be subject to immediate interlocutory de novo review.

`(3)(A) Notwithstanding any law or rule of procedure, any aggrieved corporation, or unincorporated association or other person residing or present in the political subdivision in which a tax is imposed in accordance with paragraph (1) or other entity located within that political subdivision shall have the right to intervene in any proceeding concerning the imposition of the tax.

`(B) A person or entity that intervenes pursuant to subparagraph (A) shall have the right to--

`(i) present evidence and appear before the court to present oral and written testimony; and

`(ii) appeal any finding required to be made by this section, or any other related action taken to impose, increase, levy, or assess the tax that is the subject of the intervention.

`(b) TERMINATION OF ORDERS- Notwithstanding any law or rule of procedure, any order of a district court requiring the imposition, increase, levy, or assessment of a tax imposed pursuant to subsection (a)(1) shall automatically terminate or expire on the date that is--

`(1) 1 year after the date of the imposition of the tax; or

`(2) an earlier date, if the court determines that the deprivation of rights that is addressed by the order has been cured to the extent practicable.

`(c) PREEMPTION- This section shall not be construed to preempt any law of a State or political subdivision thereof that imposes limitations on, or otherwise restricts the imposition of, a tax, levy, or assessment that is imposed in response to a court order referred to in subsection (b).

`(d) ADDITIONAL RESTRICTIONS ON COURT ACTION- (1) Except as provided in subparagraph (B), nothing in this section may be construed to allow a Federal court to, for the purpose of funding the administration of an order referred to in subsection (b), use funds acquired by a State or political subdivision thereof from a tax imposed by the State or political subdivision thereof.

`(2) Paragraph (1) does not apply to any tax, levy, or assessment that may, in accordance with applicable State or local law, be used to fund the actions of a State or political subdivision thereof in meeting the requirements of an order referred to in subsection (b).

`(e) NOTICE TO STATES- The court shall provide written notice to a State or political subdivision thereof subject to an order referred to in subsection (b) with respect to any finding required to be made by the court under subsection (a). Such notice shall be provided before the beginning of the next fiscal year of that State or political subdivision occurring after the order is issued.

(f) SPECIAL RULES- For purposes of this section--

(1) the District of Columbia shall be considered to be a State; and

(2) any Act of Congress applicable exclusively to the District of Columbia shall be considered to be a statute of the District of Columbia.'

(b) CONFORMING AMENDMENT- The table of contents for chapter 85 of title 28, United States Code, is amended by adding after the item relating to section 1368 the following new item: *'1369. Limitation on Federal court remedies.'*

(c) STATUTORY CONSTRUCTION- Nothing contained in this section or the amendments made by this section shall be construed to, beyond the scope of applicable law, make legal, validate, or approve the use of a judicial tax, levy, or assessment by a United States district court.

(d) EFFECTIVE DATE- This section and the amendments made by this section apply with respect to any action or other proceeding in any Federal court that is commenced on or after the date of the enactment of this Act.

SECTION 6. REASSIGNMENT OF CASE AS OF RIGHT.

(a) IN GENERAL- Chapter 21 of title 28, United States Code, is amended by adding at the end the following:

Sec. 464. Reassignment of cases upon motion by a party (a) UPON MOTION- (1) If all parties on one side of a civil case to be tried in a United States district court bring a motion to reassign the case, the case shall be reassigned to another appropriate judicial officer. Each side shall be entitled to one reassignment without cause as a matter of right.

(2) If any question arises as to which parties should be grouped together as a side for purposes of this section, the chief judge of the court of appeals for the circuit in which the case is to be tried, or another judge of the court of appeals designated by the chief judge, shall determine that question.

(b) REQUIREMENTS FOR BRINGING MOTION- (1) Subject to paragraph (2), a motion to reassign under this section shall not be entertained unless it is brought not later than 20 days after notice of the original assignment of the case, to the judicial officer to whom the case is assigned for the purpose of hearing or deciding any matter. Such motion shall be granted if--

(A) it is presented before trial or hearing begins and before the judicial officer to whom it is presented has ruled on any substantial issue in the case, or

(B) it is presented by consent of the parties on all sides.

(2) Notwithstanding paragraph (1)--

(A) a party joined in a civil action after the initial filing may, with the concurrence of the other parties on the same side, bring a motion under this section within 20 days after the service of the complaint on that party;

(B) a party served with a supplemental or amended complaint or a third-party complaint in a civil action may, with the concurrence of the other parties on the same side, bring a motion under this section within 20 days after service on that party of the supplemental, amended, or third-party complaint; and

(C) rulings in a case by the judicial officer on any substantial issue before a party who has not been found in default enters an appearance in the case shall not be grounds for denying an otherwise timely and appropriate motion brought by that party under this section.

(3) No motion under this section may be brought by the party or parties on a side in a case

if any party or parties on that side have previously brought a motion to reassign under this section in that case.

(c) COSTS OF TRAVEL TO NEW LOCATION- If a motion to reassign brought under this section requires a change in location for purposes of appearing before a newly assigned judicial officer, the party or parties bringing the motion shall pay the reasonable costs incurred by the parties on different sides of the case in travelling to the new location for all matters associated with the case requiring an appearance at the new location.

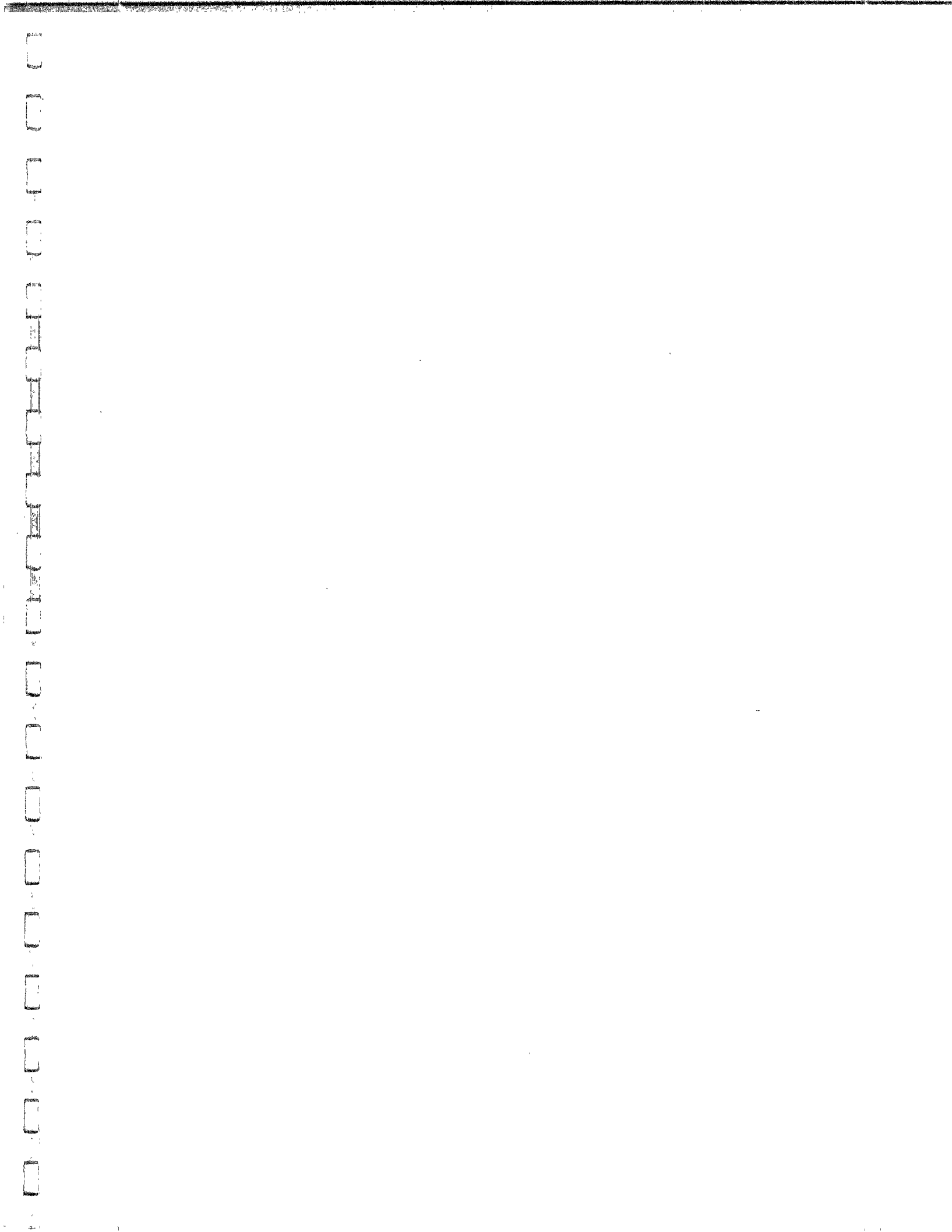
(d) DEFINITION- As used in this section, the term 'appropriate judicial officer' means--

(1) a United States magistrate judge in a case referred to such a magistrate judge; and

(2) a United States district court judge in any other case before a United States district court.'

(b) CLERICAL AMENDMENT- The table of contents for chapter 21 of title 28, United States Code, is amended by adding at the end the following new item:

'464. Reassignment of cases upon motion by a party.'



COMMITTEE ON RULES OF PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
OF THE
JUDICIAL CONFERENCE OF THE UNITED STATES
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20544

ALICEMARIE H. STOTLER
CHAIR

PETER G. McCABE
SECRETARY

CHAIRS OF ADVISORY COMMITTEES

JAMES K. LOGAN
APPELLATE RULES

ADRIAN G. DUPLANTIER
BANKRUPTCY RULES

PAUL V. NIEMEYER
CIVIL RULES

D. LOWELL JENSEN
CRIMINAL RULES

FERN M. SMITH
EVIDENCE RULES

April 1, 1997

Honorable Orrin G. Hatch
Chairman, Committee on the Judiciary
United States Senate
224 Dirksen Senate Office Building
Washington, D.C. 20510

Dear Chairman Hatch:

I write to advise you of the concerns of the Judicial Conference's Standing Committee on Rules of Practice and Procedure regarding the *Sunshine in Litigation Act of 1997* (S. 225), which was introduced by Senator Herb Kohl on January 28, 1997. The bill would require a judge to make particularized findings of fact that information subject to a discovery request is not relevant to the protection of public health or safety before approving any protective order.

The Judicial Conference's Advisory Committee on Civil Rules has carefully studied various proposals addressing concerns over abuses involving protective orders, including earlier versions of the *Sunshine in Litigation Act*. In 1995 it crafted a proposal that it believed would meet the concerns of the competing interests, but the proposal was returned for further study. The advisory committee has now embarked on a study of the general scope and nature of discovery to identify and address its impact on litigation cost and delay. Protective orders will be examined as part of this important study.

The advisory committee continues to work on a solution to the use of protective orders that accommodates important competing interests. I urge you and your colleagues on the Committee on the Judiciary to allow the rulemaking process to proceed in accordance with the Rules Enabling Act and defer action on S. 225.

Judiciary's Response to Concerns Regarding Protective Orders

The Advisory Committee on Civil Rules began serious study of protective order practices in November 1992 in response to pending legislation. The committee sought to inform itself whether the problems suggested by the legislation existed, and to bring the strengths of the Rules Enabling Act process to bear on the problems that might be found. It also asked the Federal Judicial Center to undertake a study of protective order practice to shed light on the frequency of protective orders, the kinds of litigation in which protective orders were entered, the frequency of stipulated protective orders, and the kinds of information protected. It considered lengthy law review articles and the recommendations of the Federal Courts Study Committee.

These studies all suggested that there is no need to make it more difficult to issue discovery protective orders. The studies generally showed:

- that there is no evidence that protective orders in fact create any significant problem in concealing information about public hazards or in impeding efficient sharing of discovery information;
- that much information can be gathered from parties and nonparties during discovery that no one would have a right to learn outside the needs of a particular lawsuit;
- that discovery would become more burdensome and costly if the parties can not reasonably rely on protective orders; and
- that administration of a rule creating broader rights of public access would impose great burdens on the court system.

The advisory committee also kept in mind the wide variety of interests that are involved with protective orders. Although it is common to focus on the often legitimate needs to protect trade-secret and other confidential commercial information, protective orders often protect intensely personal privacy interests. The Federal Judicial Center study, for example, found that the most frequent use of protective orders occurs in civil rights and employment discrimination litigation. The privacy interests protected often are those of nonparties, who have had no voice in the decision whether to initiate litigation and little or no interest in the outcome. An added concern is that discovery has been designed from the very beginning to function without need of judicial supervision. Courts are not equipped to supervise the details of discovery. Voluntary exchanges of information remain indispensable. It would be counterproductive to attempt to add hurdles that impede the efficient entry of protective orders.

The advisory committee found little reason to believe that protective orders prevent desirable sharing of information in related litigation or defeat public access to information about unsafe products. Federal courts are sensitive to these issues and respond to them effectively. Perhaps more important, the advisory committee concluded that there is a better way to ensure that all courts follow the best and common present practice. Rule 26(c) can expressly provide for modification or dissolution of protective orders, including provision for modification or dissolution on motion by a nonparty.

Proposed amendments to Rule 26(c) were published for public comment in 1993. Substantial comments were made. The draft was revised in light of those comments and was published in 1995 for a second round of comment. Extensive comments were received. The advisory committee reviewed all the comments and the testimony at the public hearings on proposed Rule 26(c). Comments supporting the proposal generally agreed that it would clarify and confirm the general and better current practice. Comments opposing the proposal, including written opposition from Senator Kohl, expressed concern about explicit recognition of the widespread use of stipulated protective orders and also continued to advocate a broad public "right to know." Many of the opposing comments suggested that it would be better to leave Rule 26(c) unchanged. Ultimately, the proposed amendments to Rule 26(c) were returned to the advisory committee by the Judicial Conference for further study.

Protective order practice is tied directly to the general scope and nature of discovery. At the suggestion of the American College of Trial Lawyers, the advisory committee has undertaken to study the general scope of discovery. After three decades of nearly continuous study and revision, discovery continues to raise procedural problems. Although discovery seems to work well in most cases, in a significant number of cases it continues to impose great, even extraordinary, burdens and expenses. If indeed the general scope of discovery is to be changed in some way, parallel changes in Rule 26(c) may well be appropriate.

The advisory committee began consideration of the scope of discovery at its October 1996 meeting. A Discovery Subcommittee, chaired by Judge David F. Levi, was formed. The subcommittee met with a large group of lawyers drawn from all branches of the profession and is planning a national symposium to be held in September at the Boston College School of Law. It has invited suggestions from the major national lawyer associations. The entire advisory committee participated in the American Bar Association's conference on the RAND report on the Civil Justice Reform Act and will continue to work with the Federal Judicial Center and others to glean the lessons to be learned from experience under the Act. All these activities will be combined with the information gathered during the advisory committee's earlier investigation of protective orders to help shape the agenda of discovery issues to be considered. Further study of Rule 26(c) is part of this broader process and should not be separated from it.

It is frustrating that responsible procedural reform takes so much time. Although there might be some instances when protective orders impede access to information that affects the public health or safety, the problem is not widespread. Some careful students of the subject have examined the commonly cited illustrations and have concluded that information sufficient to protect public health and safety has always been available from other sources. It is important to approach whatever problem there may be with care, lest discovery be made even more complex and costly. Attempts to increase access to discovery information may indeed backfire, as parties become less and less willing to exchange information without prolonged discovery litigation.

CONCLUSIONS

For these reasons, I urge you to defer action on the *Sunshine in Litigation Act of 1997*. I look forward to continuing this important dialogue with you and your colleagues on the Committee on the Judiciary. Thank you for your consideration.

Sincerely yours,



Alicemarie H. Stotler
United States District Judge

cc: Committee on the Judiciary,
United States Senate

Cong. Coble (Julius Coble)
R.68
Encl. 702
Shethchi

THIS SEARCH	THIS DOCUMENT	GO TO
Next Hit	Forward	<u>New Search</u>
Prev Hit	Back	<u>HomePage</u>
Hit List	Best Sections	<u>Help</u>
	Doc Contents	

References to this bill in the <u>Congressional Record</u>	Digest and Status Information About this Bill.	Download this bill. (4,156 bytes).
--	--	------------------------------------

Sunshine in Litigation Act of 1997 (Introduced in the Senate)

S 225 IS

105th CONGRESS

1st Session

S. 225

To amend chapter 111 of title 28, United States Code, relating to protective orders, sealing of cases, disclosures of discovery information in civil actions, and for other purposes.

IN THE SENATE OF THE UNITED STATES

January 28, 1997

Mr. KOHL introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on the Judiciary

A BILL

To amend chapter 111 of title 28, United States Code, relating to protective orders, sealing of cases, disclosures of discovery information in civil actions, and for other purposes.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,

SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE.

This Act may be cited as the 'Sunshine in Litigation Act of 1997'.

SEC. 2. PROTECTIVE ORDERS AND SEALING OF CASES AND SETTLEMENTS RELATING TO PUBLIC HEALTH OR SAFETY.

(a) IN GENERAL- Chapter 111 of title 28, United States Code, is amended by adding at the end thereof the following new section:

'Sec. 1659. Protective orders and sealing of cases and settlements relating to public health or safety

'(a)(1) A court shall enter an order under rule 26(c) of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure restricting the disclosure of information obtained through discovery or an order restricting access to court records in a civil case

only after making particularized findings of fact that--

`(A) such order would not restrict the disclosure of information which is relevant to the protection of public health or safety; or

`(B)(i) the public interest in disclosure of potential health or safety hazards is clearly outweighed by a specific and substantial interest in maintaining the confidentiality of the information or records in question; and

`(ii) the requested protective order is no broader than necessary to protect the privacy interest asserted.

`(2) No order entered in accordance with the provisions of paragraph (1) shall continue in effect after the entry of final judgment, unless at or after such entry the court makes a separate particularized finding of fact that the requirements of paragraph (1) (A) or (B) have been met.

`(b) The party who is the proponent for the entry of an order, as provided under this section, shall have the burden of proof in obtaining such an order.

`(c)(1) No agreement between or among parties in a civil action filed in a court of the United States may contain a provision that prohibits or otherwise restricts a party from disclosing any information relevant to such civil action to any Federal or State agency with authority to enforce laws regulating an activity relating to such information.

`(2) Any disclosure of information to a Federal or State agency as described under paragraph (1) shall be confidential to the extent provided by law.'

(b) TECHNICAL AND CONFORMING AMENDMENT- The table of sections for chapter 111 of title 28, United States Code, is amended by adding after the item relating to section 1658 the following:

'1659. Protective orders and sealing of cases and settlements relating to public health or safety.'

SEC. 3. EFFECTIVE DATE.

The amendments made by this Act shall take effect 30 days after the date of the enactment of this Act and shall apply only to orders entered in civil actions or agreements entered into on or after such date.

THIS SEARCH	THIS DOCUMENT	GO TO
Next Hit	Forward	<u>New Search</u>
Prev Hit	Back	<u>HomePage</u>
Hit List	Best Sections	<u>Help</u>
	Doc Contents	

FR&D
Doc 2083

Bill Summary & Status for the 105th Congress

PREVIOUS BILL | NEXT BILL
PREVIOUS BILL:ALL | NEXT BILL:ALL
NEW SEARCH | HOME | HELP

S.79

SPONSOR: Sen Hatch, (introduced 01/21/97)

TITLE(S):

- **SHORT TITLE(S) AS INTRODUCED:**

Civil Justice Fairness Act of 1997

- **OFFICIAL TITLE AS INTRODUCED:**

A bill to provide a fair and balanced resolution to the problem of multiple imposition of punitive damages, and for the reform of the civil justice system.

STATUS: Floor Actions

NONE

STATUS: Detailed Legislative History

Senate Action(s)

Jan 21, 97:

Read twice and referred to the Committee on Judiciary.

STATUS: Congressional Record Page References

01/21/97 Introductory remarks on Measure (CR S455-457)

COMMITTEE(S):

- **COMMITTEE(S) OF REFERRAL:**

Senate Judiciary

AMENDMENT(S):

NONE

DIGEST:

(AS INTRODUCED)

TABLE OF CONTENTS:

- Title I: Punitive Damages Reform
- Title II: Joint and Several Liability Reform
- Title III: Civil Procedural Reform
- Title IV: Health Care Liability Reform
- Title V: Miscellaneous Provisions

Civil Justice Fairness Act of 1997 - **Title I: Punitive Damages Reform** - Prohibits punitive damages in a civil action in any State or Federal court in which such damages are sought based on the same act or course of conduct for which punitive damages have already been sought or awarded against the defendant, with exceptions where the court determines that the claimant will offer new and substantial evidence of previously undiscovered, additional wrongful behavior on the part of the defendant, subject to specified limitations.

(Sec. 103) Permits punitive damages, to the extent permitted by applicable Federal or State law, in any civil action in a Federal or State court against a defendant if the claimant establishes by clear and convincing evidence that the harm suffered was the result of conduct that is either specifically intended to cause harm or carried out with conscious, flagrant disregard for the rights or safety of other persons. Prohibits punitive damages in the absence of an award of compensatory damages exceeding nominal damages.

Sets forth provisions regarding: (1) limits on punitive damage awards involving certain drugs and medical devices; (2) pleading of punitive damages; (3) bifurcation of trial at the defendant's request; and (4) limits on awards.

Title II: Joint and Several Liability Reform - Provides that in any civil action for personal injury, wrongful death, or based upon principles of comparative fault, the liability of each defendant for noneconomic damages shall be several only and not joint. Makes each defendant liable only for the amount of noneconomic damages allocated to such defendant in direct proportion to such defendant's percentage of responsibility. Directs that a separate judgment be rendered against such defendant for that amount.

Requires the trier of fact to determine the proportion of responsibility of each person for the claimant's harm whether or not such person is a party to the action.

Specifies that this title shall not preempt or supersede any Federal or State law to the extent that such law would further limit the application of joint liability to any kind of damages.

Title III: Civil Procedural Reform - Expresses the sense of the Congress that each State should require each attorney admitted to practice in such State to disclose in writing, to any client with whom such attorney has entered into a contingency fee agreement, the actual services performed, the precise number of hours expended, and whether a referral fee was paid.

Directs the Attorney General to: (1) study and evaluate contingent fee awards and their abuses; (2)

SUBJECT(S):

• **INDEX TERMS:**

Law
Actions and defenses
Budgets
Business
Civil procedure
Congress
Congressional reporting requirements
Consumers
Damages
Drug industry
Drug law and legislation
Drugs
Evidence (Law)
Exclusive and concurrent legislative powers
Expert witnesses
Grants-in-aid
Health policy
Hospitals
Legal ethics
Legal fees
Legislation
Liability (Law)
Limitation of actions
Managed care
Medical care
Medical instruments and apparatus
Medical malpractice
Medicine
Product safety
Products liability
Punitive damages
State and local government
State courts
State laws
Torts
Trial practice

2 COSPONSORS:

Sen Kyl - 01/21/97
Sen Thomas - 01/21/97

develop model State legislation; and (3) prepare and disseminate to State authorities the findings made and model legislation developed.

(Sec. 302) Amends: (1) rule 702 of the Federal Rules of Evidence regarding expert testimony; and (2) rule 68 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure regarding offers of judgment or settlement.

Title IV: Health Care Liability Reform - Provides that in any health care liability action, in addition to actual damages, punitive damages, or both, a claimant may be awarded noneconomic damages in an amount not to exceed \$250,000, regardless of the number of parties against whom the action is brought or the number of claims or actions brought with respect to the health care injury. Prohibits an award for future noneconomic damages in such an action from being discounted to present value. Sets forth provisions regarding reductions in jury awards and applicability of this title.

(Sec. 403) Establishes a two-year statute of limitations for the initiation of a health care liability action, with an exception for MINORS.

(Sec. 404) Sets forth provisions regarding the periodic payment of future damages.

(Sec. 405) Directs the Secretary of Health and Human Services to award grants to one or more States to establish demonstration projects under which the State establishes a no-fault medical liability system, subject to specified requirements. Authorizes appropriations.

Title V: Miscellaneous Provisions - Specifies that this Act shall not provide a basis for Federal court jurisdiction under specified provisions.

<i>THIS SEARCH</i>	<i>THIS DOCUMENT</i>	<i>GO TO</i>
Next Hit	Forward	New Search
Prev Hit	Back	HomePage
Hit List	Best Sections	Help
	Doc Contents	

[References to this bill in the
Congressional Record](#)

[Digest and Status Information
About this Bill.](#)

[Download this bill. \(55,235
bytes\).](#)

S.79

Civil Justice Fairness Act of 1997 (Introduced in the Senate)

Table of Contents:

[Beginning
January 21, 1997](#)

[SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE.](#)

[Sec. 1. Short title.](#)

[Sec. 2. Table of contents.](#)

[TITLE I--PUNITIVE DAMAGES REFORM](#)

[SEC. 101. DEFINITIONS.](#)

[SEC. 102. MULTIPLE PUNITIVE DAMAGES FAIRNESS.](#)

[SEC. 103. UNIFORM STANDARDS FOR AWARD OF PUNITIVE DAMAGES.](#)

[SEC. 104. EFFECT ON OTHER LAW.](#)

[TITLE II--JOINT AND SEVERAL LIABILITY REFORM](#)

[SEC. 201. SEVERAL LIABILITY FOR NONECONOMIC LOSS.](#)

[TITLE III--CIVIL PROCEDURAL REFORM](#)

[SEC. 301. TRIAL LAWYER ACCOUNTABILITY.](#)

[SEC. 302. HONESTY IN EVIDENCE.](#)

[SEC. 303. FAIR SHIFTING OF COSTS AND REASONABLE ATTORNEY FEES.](#)

Rule 68. Offer of judgment or settlement
TITLE IV--HEALTH CARE LIABILITY REFORM

SEC. 401. DEFINITIONS.

SEC. 402. LIMITATION ON NONECONOMIC DAMAGES IN HEALTH CARE LIABILITY ACTIONS.

SEC. 403. STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS.

SEC. 404. PERIODIC PAYMENT OF FUTURE DAMAGES.

SEC. 405. STATE NO-FAULT DEMONSTRATION PROJECTS.

TITLE V--MISCELLANEOUS PROVISIONS

SEC. 501. FEDERAL CAUSE OF ACTION PRECLUDED.

SEC. 502. EFFECTIVE DATE.

<i>THIS SEARCH</i>	<i>THIS DOCUMENT</i>	<i>GO TO</i>
Next Hit	Forward	New Search
Prev Hit	Back	HomePage
Hit List	Best Sections	Help
	Doc Contents	

<i>THIS SEARCH</i>	<i>THIS DOCUMENT</i>	<i>GO TO</i>
Next Hit	<u>Forward</u>	<u>New Search</u>
Prev Hit	<u>Back</u>	<u>HomePage</u>
Hit List	Best Sections	<u>Help</u>
	<u>Doc Contents</u>	

S.79

Civil Justice Fairness Act of 1997 (Introduced in the Senate)

SEC. 303. FAIR SHIFTING OF COSTS AND REASONABLE ATTORNEY FEES.

(a) IN GENERAL- Rule 68 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure is amended to read as follows:

Rule 68. Offer of judgment or settlement

(a) OFFER OF JUDGMENT OR SETTLEMENT- At any time, any party may serve upon an adverse party a written offer to allow judgment to be entered against the offering party or to settle a case for the money, property, or to such effect as the offer may specify, with costs then accrued.

(b) ACCEPTANCE OR REJECTION OF OFFERS- If within 21 days after service of the offer, or such additional time as the court may allow, the adverse party serves written notice that the offer is accepted, either party may then file the offer and notice of acceptance together with proof of service thereof and thereupon the clerk, or the court if so required, shall enter judgment. An offer not accepted shall be deemed withdrawn and evidence thereof is not admissible except in a proceeding to determine costs and reasonable attorney fees.

(c) DETERMINATION OF FINAL JUDGMENTS- If the judgment finally obtained is not more favorable to the offeree than the offer, then the offeree shall pay the actual costs and reasonable attorney fees incurred after the expiration of the time for accepting the offer, but only to the extent necessary to make the offeror whole for actual costs and reasonable attorney fees incurred as a consequence of the rejection of the offer. When comparing the amount of any offer of settlement to the amount of a final judgment actually awarded, any amount of the final judgment representing interest subsequent to the date of the offer in settlement shall not be considered.

(d) DETERMINATION OF COSTS- (1) Upon the motion of either party, the court shall hold a hearing at which the parties may prove costs and reasonable attorney fees, and, upon hearing the evidence, the court shall enter an appropriate order or judgment under this section.

(2) Allowable costs under this rule shall include--

(A) filing, motion, and jury fees;

(B) juror food and lodging while the jury is kept together during trial and after the jury retires for deliberation;

(C) taking, videotaping, and transcribing necessary depositions including an original and one

copy of those taken by the claimant and one copy of depositions taken by the party against whom costs are allowed, and travel expenses to attend depositions;

`(D) service of process by a public officer, registered process server, or other means;

`(E) expenses of attachment;

`(F) premiums on necessary surety bonds;

`(G) ordinary witness fees;

`(H) fees of expert witnesses who are not regular employees of any party;

`(I) transcripts of court proceedings;

`(J) attorney fees, when authorized by contract or law;

`(K) court reporters' fees;

`(L) models and blowups of exhibits and photocopies of exhibits may be allowed if they were reasonably helpful to aid the trier of fact; and

`(M) any other item that is required to be awarded to the prevailing party pursuant to statute as an incident to prevailing in the action at trial or on appeal.

`(3) Unless expressly authorized by law, allowable costs under this rule shall not include--

`(A) investigation expenses in preparing the case for trial;

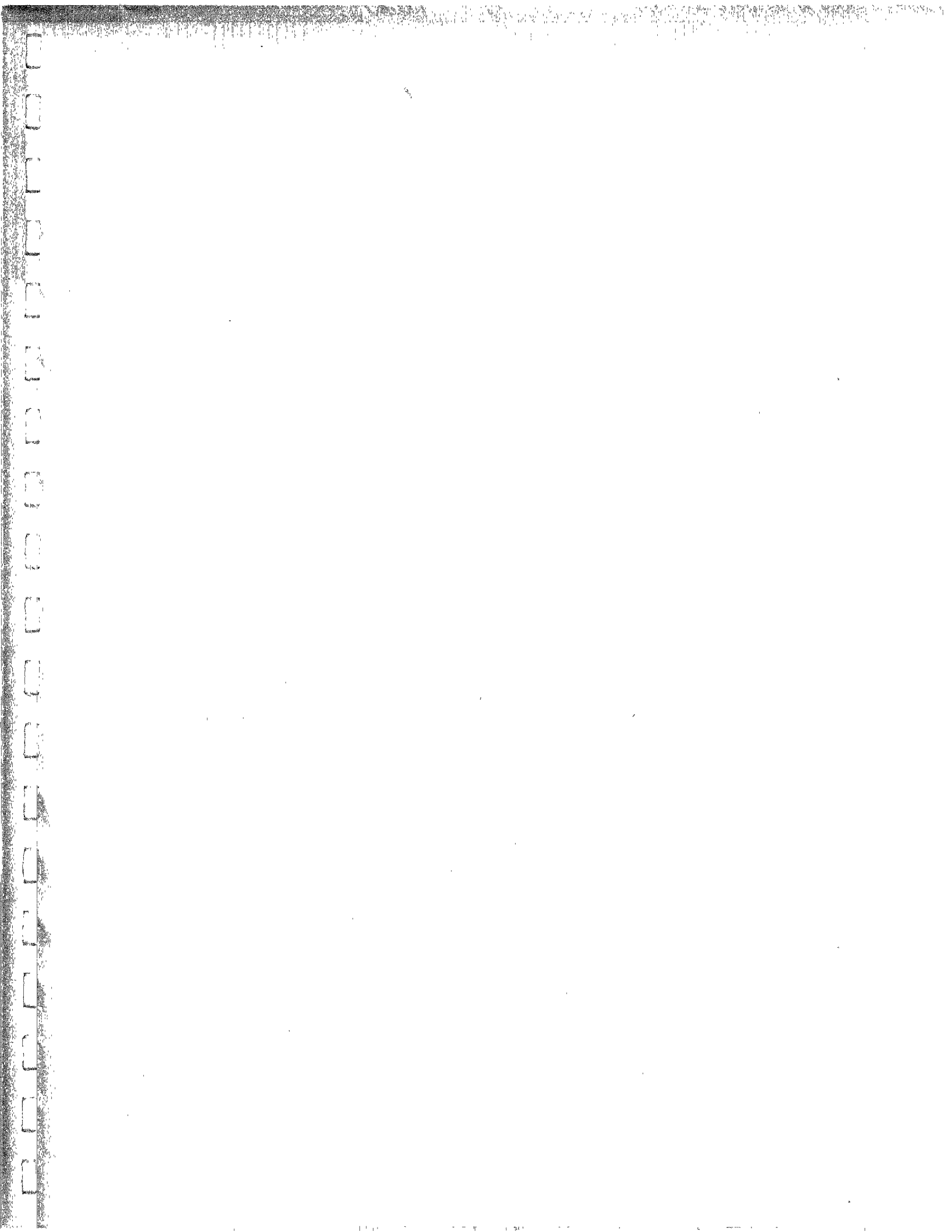
- `(B) postage, telephone, facsimile, and photocopying charges, except for exhibits;

`(C) costs in investigation of jurors or in preparation for voir dire; and

`(D) transcripts of court proceedings not ordered by the court.

`(e) DETERMINATION OF LIABILITY- When the liability of one party to another has been determined by verdict of order or judgment, but the amount or extent of the liability remains to be determined by further proceedings, any party may make an offer of judgment, which shall have the same effect as an offer made before trial, except that a court may shorten the period of time an offeree may have to accept an offer, but in no case to less than 10 days.

<i>THIS SEARCH</i>	<i>THIS DOCUMENT</i>	<i>GO TO</i>
Next Hit	Forward	New Search
Prev Hit	Back	HomePage
Hit List	Best Sections	Help
	Doc Contents	



AGENDA DOCKETING

ADVISORY COMMITTEE ON CIVIL RULES

Proposal	Source, Date, and Doc #	Status
Copyright Rules of Practice — Update	Inquiry from West Publishing	4/95 — To be reviewed with additional information at upcoming meetings 11/95 — Considered by committee 10/96 — Considered by committee PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[Admiralty Rule B, C, and E] — Amend to conform to Rule C governing attachment in support of an in personam action	Agenda book for the 11/95 meeting	4/95 — Delayed for further consideration 11/95 — Draft presented to committee 4/96 — Considered by committee 10/96 — Considered by committee, assigned to subcommittee PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[Admiralty Rule-New] — Authorize immediate posting of preemptive bond to prevent vessel seizure	Mag. Judge Roberts; 9/30/96 (96-CV-D)	12/24/96 — Referred to Admiralty and Agenda Subcom. PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[Inconsistent Statute] — 46 U.S.C. § 786 inconsistent with admiralty	Michael Cohen 1/14/97 (96-CV-I)	2/4 — Referred to Reporter and Chair PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV4(c)(1)] — Accelerating 120-day service provision	Joseph W. Skupniewitz	4/94 — Deferred as premature DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV4(d)(2)] — Waive service of process for actions against the United States	Charles K. Babb 4/22/94	10/94 — Considered and denied 4/95 — Reconsidered but no change in disposition COMPLETED
[CV4(e) & (f)] — Foreign defendant may be served pursuant to the laws of the state in which the district court sits	Owen F. Silvions 6/10/94	10/94 — Rules deemed as otherwise provided for and unnecessary 4/95 — Reconsidered and denied COMPLETED
[CV4(i)] — Service on government in <u>Bivens</u> suits	DOJ 10/96 (96-CV-B; #1559)	10/96 — Referred to Reporter, Chair, and Agenda Subc. PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV4(m)] — Extension of time to serve pleading after initial 120 days expires	Judge Edward Becker	4/95 — Considered by committee DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV4] — Inconsistent service of process provision in admiralty statute	Mark Kasanin	10/93 — Considered by committee 4/94 — Considered by committee 10/94 — Recommend statutory change 6/96 — Coast Guard Authorization Act of 1996 repeals the nonconforming statutory provision COMPLETED

Proposal	Source, Date, and Doc #	Status
[CV5] — electronic filing		10/93 — Considered by committee 9/94 — Published for comment 10/94 — Considered 4/95 — Committee approves amendments with revisions 6/95 — Approved by Stg Com 9/95 — Approved by Jud Conf 4/96 — Approved by Sup Ct 12/96 — Effective COMPLETED
[CV5] — Service by electronic means or by commercial carrier	Michael Kunz, clerk E.D. Pa. and John Frank 7/29/96	4/95 — Declined to act 10/96 — Reconsidered, submitted to Technology Subcommittee PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV6(e)] — Time to act after service	Standing Committee 6/94	10/94 — Committee declined to act COMPLETED
[CV8, CV12] — Amendment of the general pleading requirements	Elliott B. Spector, Esq. 7/22/94	10/93 — Delayed for further consideration 10/94 — Delayed for further consideration 4/95 — Declined to act DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV9(b)] — General Particularized pleading	Elliott B. Spector	5/93 — Considered by committee 10/93 — Considered by committee 10/94 — Considered by committee 4/95 — Declined to act DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV9(h)] — Ambiguity regarding terms affecting admiralty and maritime claims	Mark Kasanin 4/94	10/94 — Considered by committee 4/95 — Approved draft 7/95 — Approved for publication 9/95 — Published 4/96 — Forwarded to the ST Committee for submission to the Jud Conf 6/96 — Stg Comm approved 9/96 — Approved by Jud Conf
[CV12] — Dispositive motions to be filed and ruled upon prior to commencement of the trial	Steven D. Jacobs, Esq. 8/23/94	10/94 — Delayed for further consideration PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV15(a)] — Amendment may not add new parties or raise events occurring after responsive pleading	Judge John Martin 10/20/94 & Judge Judith Guthrie 10/27/94	4/95 — Delayed for further consideration 11/95 — Considered by committee and deferred DEFERRED INDEFINITELY

Proposal	Source, Date, and Doc #	Status
[CV23] — Amend class action rule to accommodate demands of mass tort litigation and other problems	Jud Conf on Ad Hoc Communication for Asbestos Litigation 3/91; William Leighton ltr 7/29/94	5/93 — Considered by committee 6/93 — Submitted for approval for publication, withdrawn 10/93, 4/94, 10/94, 2/95, 4/95, 11/95 — Studied at meetings 4/96 — Forwarded to the ST Committee for submission to the Jud Conf 6/96 — Approved for publication by ST Committee 8/96 — Published for comment 10/96 — Discussed by committee PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV26] — Interviewing former employees of a party	John Goetz	4/94 — Declined to act. DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV26] — Revamp current adversarial system of federal legal practice — RAND evaluation of CJRA plans	Thomas F. Harkins, Jr., Esq. 11/30/94 and American College Trial Lawy	4/95 — Delayed for further consideration 11/95 — Considered by committee 4/96 — Proposal submitted by American College of Trial Lawyers 10/96 — Considered by committee, subcommittee appointed 1/97 — Subc. Held mini-conference in San Francisco PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV26(c)] — Factors to be considered regarding a motion to modify or dissolve a protective order	Report of the Federal Courts Study Committee, Professors Marcus and Miller, and Senator Herb Kohl 8/11/94; Judge John Feikens (96-CV-F)	5/93 — Considered by committee 10/93 — Published for comment 4/94 — Considered by committee 10/94 — Considered by committee 1/95 — Submitted to Jud Conf 3/95 — Remanded for further consideration by the Jud Conf 4/95 — Considered by committee 9/95 — Republished for public comment 4/96 — Tabled, pending consideration of discovery amendments proposed by the American College of Trial Lawyers PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV26] — Depositions to be held in county where witness resides; better distinction between retained and “treating” experts	Don Boswell 12/6/96 (96-CV-G)	12/96 — Referred to Reporter, Chair, and Agenda Subc. PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV32] — Use of expert witness testimony at subsequent trials without cross examination in mass torts	Honorable Jack Weinstein 7/31/96; #1045	7/31/96 — Submitted for consideration 10/96 — Considered by committee, FJC to conduct study PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV37(b)(3)] — Sanctions for Rule 26(f) failure	Prof. Roisman	4/94 — Declined to act DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV39(c) and CV16(e)] — Jury may be treated as advisory if the court states such before the beginning of the trial	Daniel O’Callaghan, Esq.	10/94 — Delayed for further study, no pressing need 4/95 — Declined to act COMPLETED

Proposal	Source, Date, and Doc #	Status
[CV43] — Strike requirement that testimony must be taken orally	Comments at 4/94 meeting	10/93 — Published 10/94 — Amended and forwarded to ST Committee 1/95 — Stg Comm approves but defers transmission to Jud Conf 9/95 — Jud Conf approves amendment 4/96 — Supreme Court approved 12/96 — Effective COMPLETED
[CV43(f)—Interpreters] — Appointment and compensation of interpreters	Karl L. Mulvaney 5/10/94	4/95 — Delayed for further study and consideration 11/95 — Suspended by advisory committee pending review of American with Disabilities Act by CACM 10/96 — Federal Courts Improvement Act of 1996 provides authority to pay interpreters COMPLETED
[CV45] — Nationwide subpoena		5/93 — Declined to act COMPLETED
[CV47(a)] — Mandatory attorney participation in jury voir dire examination	Francis Fox	10/94 — Considered by committee 4/95 — Approved draft 7/95 — Proposed amendment approved for publication by ST Committee 9/95 — Published for comment 4/96 — Considered and rejected by advisory committee COMPLETED
[CV48] — Implementation of a twelve-person jury	Judge Patrick Higginbotham	10/94 — Considered by committee 7/95 — Proposed amendment approved for publication by ST Committee 9/95 — Published for comment 4/96 — Forwarded to the ST Committee for submission to the Jud Conf 6/96 — Stg Comm approves 9/96 — Jud Conf rejected 10/96 — Committee's post-mortem discussion COMPLETED
[CV50] — Uniform date for filing post trial motion	Bk Committee	5/93 — Approved for publication 6/93 — Stg Comm approves publication 4/94 — Approved by committee 6/94 — Stg Comm approved 9/94 — Jud Conf approved 4/95 — Sup Ct approved 12/95 — Effective COMPLETED
[CV51] — jury instructions submitted before trial	Judge Stotler (96-CV-E)	11/8/96 — Referred to Chair PENDING FURTHER ACTION

Proposal	Source, Date, and Doc #	Status
[CV52] — Uniform date for filing for filing post trial motion	Bk Committee	5/93 — Approved for publication 6/93 — Stg Comm approves publication 4/94 — Approved by committee 6/94 — Stg Comm approved 9/94 — Jud Conf approved 4/95 — Sup Ct approved 12/95 — Effective COMPLETED
[CV53] — Provisions regarding pretrial and post-trial masters	Judge Wayne Brazil	5/93 — Considered by committee 10/93 — Considered by committee 4/94 — Draft amendments to cv16.1 regarding “pretrial masters” 10/94 — Draft amendments considered DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV56(c)] — Time for service and grounds for summary adjudication	Judge Judith N. Keep 11/21/94	4/95 — Considered by committee, draft presented 11/95 — Draft presented, reviewed, and set for further discussion PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV59] — Uniform date for filing for filing post trial motion	Bk Committee	5/93 — Approved for publication 6/93 — Stg Comm approves publication 4/94 — Approved by committee 6/94 — Stg Comm approved 9/94 — Jud Conf approved 4/95 — Sup Ct approved 12/95 — Effective COMPLETED
[CV60(b)] — Parties are entitled to challenge judgments provided that the prevailing party cites the judgment as evidence	William Leighton 7/20/94	10/94 — Delayed for further study 4/95 — Declined to act COMPLETED
[CV62(a)] — Automatic stays	Dep. Assoc. AG, Tim Murphy	4/94 — No action taken COMPLETED
[CV64] — Federal prejudgment security	ABA proposal	11/92 — Considered by committee 5/93 — Considered by committee 4/94 — Declined to act DEFERRED INDEFINITELY

Proposal	Source, Date, and Doc #	Status
[CV68] — Party may make a settlement offer that raises the stakes of the offeree who would continue the litigation	Agenda book for 11/92 meeting; Judge Swearingen 10/30/96 (96-CV-C)	1/21/93 — Unofficial solicitation of public comment 5/93, 10/93, 4/94 — Considered by committee 4/94 — Federal Judicial Center agrees to study rule 10/94 — Delayed for further consideration 1995 — Federal Judicial Center completes its study DEFERRED INDEFINITELY 10/96 — Referred to Reporter, Chair, and Agenda Subc. (Advised of past comprehensive study of proposal)
[CV73(b)] — Consent of additional parties to magistrate judge jurisdiction	Judge Easterbrook 1/95	4/95 — Initially brought to committee's attention 11/95 — Delayed for review, no pressing need 10/96 — Considered along with repeal of CV74, 75, and 76 PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV 74,75, and 76] — Repeal to conform with statute regarding alternative appeal route from magistrate judge decisions	Federal Courts Improvement Act of 1996 (#1558; 96-CV-A)	10/96 — Recommend repeal rules to conform with statute and transmit to Standing Committee COMPLETED
[CV 77(b)] — Permit use of audiotapes in courtroom	Glendora 9/3/96 (96-CV-H)	12/96 — Referred to Reporter and Chair PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV77.1] — Sealing orders		10/93 — Considered 4/94 — No action taken DEFERRED INDEFINITELY
[CV 81(a)(2)] — Inconsistent time period vs. Habeas Corpus rule 1(b)	Judge Mary Feinberg 1/28/97 (97-CV-B)	2/97 — Referred to Reporter, Chair, and Agenda Subc. PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV81(a)(1)] — applicability to D.C. mental health proceedings	Joseph Spaniol, 10/96	10/96 — Committee considered PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV81(c)] — Removal of an action from state courts — technical conforming change deleting "petition"	Joseph D. Cohen 8/31/94	4/95 — Accumulate other technical changes and submit eventually to Congress 11/95 — Reiterated April 1995 decision PENDING FURTHER ACTION
[CV83] — Negligent failure to comply with procedural rules; local rule uniform numbering		5/93 — Recommend for publication 6/93 — Approve for publication 10/93 — Published for comment 4/94 — Revised and Approved by committee 6/94 — Approved by Standing Committee 9/94 — Approved by Jud Conf 4/95 — Sup Ct approved 12/95 — Effective COMPLETED

Proposal	Source, Date, and Doc #	Status
[CV84] — Authorize Conference to amend rules		5/93 — Considered by committee 4/94 — Recommend no change COMPLETED
[Recycled Paper and Double-Sided Paper]	Christopher D. Knopf 9/20/95	11/95 — Considered by committee DEFERRED INDEFINITELY